



COMPREHENSIVE ANNUAL FINANCIAL REPORT

*For the fiscal year ended
December 31, 2016*

*Parish of St. Charles
Hahnville, Louisiana*

**PARISH OF
ST. CHARLES**
HAHNVILLE, LOUISIANA

**COMPREHENSIVE
ANNUAL
FINANCIAL
REPORT**

For the Fiscal Year Ended December 31, 2016

**PREPARED BY:
Department of Finance**



Introductory

Section

**Parish of St. Charles
Comprehensive Annual Financial Report
For The Year Ended December 31, 2016**

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Exhibit Page

Introductory Section

Letter of Transmittal		I
Certificate of Achievement for Excellence in Financial Reporting		V
Principal Officials		VII
Organizational Chart.....		VIII

Financial Section

Independent Auditors' Report		1
Required Supplementary Information Management's Discussion and Analysis		5
Basic Financial Statements:		
Government-wide Financial Statements:		
Statement of Net Position.....	A-1	15
Statement of Activities	A-2	16
Fund Financial Statements:		
Governmental Funds:		
Balance Sheet	A-3	18
Reconciliation of the Governmental Funds Balance Sheet to the Statement of Net Position	A-4	21
Statement of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes in Fund Balances	A-5	22
Reconciliation of the Statement of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes in Fund Balances of Governmental Funds to the Statement of Activities	A-6	24
Proprietary Funds:		
Statement of Net Position.....	A-7	25
Statement of Revenues, Expenses and Changes in Fund Net Position.....	A-8	26
Statement of Cash Flows	A-9	28
Fiduciary Funds:		
Statement of Fiduciary Net Position-OPEB, Ad Valorem, and Sales Tax Agency Funds.....	A-10	30
Statement of Changes in Fiduciary Net Position- OPEB Trust	A-11	31
Discretely Presented Component Units:		
Combining Statement of Net Position.....	A-12	32
Combining Statement of Activities	A-13	33
Notes to the Financial Statements:		
Note 1 Summary of Significant Accounting Policies	A-14	34
Note 2 Stewardship, Compliance, and Accountability	A-14	44
Note 3 Cash, Cash Equivalents, and Investments	A-14	44
Note 4 Receivables	A-14	47
Note 5 Due From Other Governments	A-14	48
Note 6 Restricted Assets	A-14	48
Note 7 Capital Assets	A-14	49
Note 8 Interfund Assets/Liabilities	A-14	51
Note 9 Interfund Transfers	A-14	552
Note 10 Operating Leases	A-14	52
Note 11 Long-Term Obligations	A-14	53

**Parish of St. Charles
Comprehensive Annual Financial Report
For The Year Ended December 31, 2016**

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Exhibit Page

Financial Section (Continued)

Notes to the Financial Statements Continued:

Note 12 Payable From Restricted Assets	A-14	55
Note 13 Fund Equity	A-14	56
Note 14 Property Taxes	A-14	56
Note 15 Sales and Use Taxes	A-14	57
Note 16 Risk Management	A-14	57
Note 17 Commitments and Contingencies	A-14	68
Note 18 Conduit Debt Obligations	A-14	60
Note 19 Post-Retirement Healthcare and Life Insurance Benefits	A-14	61
Note 20 State Required Disclosures	A-14	64
Note 21 Selected Disclosures for Discretely Presented Component Units.....	A-14	65
Note 22 Retirement Systems.....	A-14	70
Note 23 Tax Abatements.....	A-14	81
Note 24 Subsequent Events.....	A-14	83

Required Supplementary Information other than Management’s Discussion and Analysis:

Schedules of Funding Progress- Other Post-employment Benefits.....	A-15	86
Schedules of Employer Contributions- Other Post-employment Benefits.....	A-16	87
Schedules of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes in Fund Balance- Budget and Actual - General Fund.....	A-17	88
Schedule of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes in Fund Balance – Budget and Actual – Road and Drainage Maintenance and Operation Fund	A-18	94
Schedule of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes in Fund Balance – Budget and Actual – Flood Protection Fund	A-19	96
Schedule of Proportionate Share of Net Pension Liability.....	A-20	97
Schedule of Employer Contributions to Pension Funds.....	A-21	98

Combining and Individual Fund Statements and Schedules:
Nonmajor Governmental Fund

Nonmajor Governmental Fund Descriptions.....	99
Combining Balance Sheet	B-1 102
Combining Statement of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes in Fund Balances	B-2 106
Schedules of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes in Fund Balances – Budget & Actual:	
Governmental Buildings Special Revenue Fund	B-3 110
Parish Transportation Special Revenue Fund	B-4 111
Road Lighting District No. 1 Special Revenue Fund	B-5 112
Mosquito Control Special Revenue Fund	B-6 113
Retired Senior Volunteer Program Special Revenue Fund	B-7 114
Workforce Investment Act SDA 14 Special Revenue Fund	B-8 115
Criminal Court Special Revenue Fund	B-9 116
Recreation Maintenance & Operations Fund	B-10 117
½% P.I. Sales Tax Sinking Debt Service Fund	B-11 118
P.I. 3/8% Sales Tax Sinking Debt Service Fund	B-12 119
½% P.I. Sales Tax Reserve Debt Service Fund	B-13 120

**Parish of St. Charles
Comprehensive Annual Financial Report
For The Year Ended December 31, 2016**

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Exhibit Page

Financial Section (Continued)

Combining and Individual Fund Statements and Schedules continued:

Nonmajor Governmental Funds continued:

Schedules of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes in Fund Balances – Budget & Actual(Continued):

1/8% Public Improvement Sales Tax Sinking Debt Service Fund	B-14	121
1/8% Public Improvement Sales Tax Reserve Debt Service Fund	B-15	122
Recreational Facilities Construction Capital Project Fund	B-16	123
Front Foot Assessment Maintenance Capital Project Fund	B-17	124

Other Supplementary Information:

Schedule of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes in Fund Balance – Budget and Actual – Sewer General Obligation Sinking Fund	B-18	126
Schedule of Ad Valorem and Sales Tax Agency Funds.....	B-19	127
Schedule of Compensation Paid to Board Members and Parish President.....	B-20	128
Schedule of Compensation, Benefits and Other Payments.....	B-21	129

Component Units:

Component Unit Descriptions.....		131
Balance Sheet	C-1	132
Reconciliation of Governmental Funds Balance Sheet to the Statement of Net Position..	C-2	133
Statement of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes in Fund Balances	C-3	134
Reconciliation of the Statement of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes in Fund Balances of Governmental Funds to the Statement of Activities	C-4	135
Schedules of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes in Fund Balances-Budget and Actual:		
Communications District-Discretely Presented Component Unit	C-5	136
Library Service District-Discretely Presented Component Unit	C-6	137

Statistical Section (Unaudited)

This part of the Parish of St. Charles comprehensive annual financial report presents detailed information as a context for understanding what the information in the financial statements, note disclosures, and required supplementary information says about the government’s overall financial health.

Table of Contents- Statistical Section/Narrative.....	139
---	-----

Financial Trends:

These schedules trend information to help the reader understand how the government’s financial performance and well-being have changed over time.

Net Position by Component, Last Ten Years	D-1	142
Changes in Net Position, Last Ten Years	D-2	144
Fund Balance of Governmental Funds, Last Ten Years	D-3	146
Changes in Fund Balance of Governmental Funds, Last Ten Years	D-4	148

**Parish of St. Charles
Comprehensive Annual Financial Report
For The Year Ended December 31, 2016**

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Statistical Section (Unaudited-Continued)

Exhibit Page

Revenue Capacity:

These schedules contain information to help the reader assess the government's most significant local revenue sources: sales tax and property tax. The principal sales tax revenue payers by industry are not available.

Assessed Value and Estimated Actual Value of Taxable Property, Last Ten Years	D-5	150
Property Tax Rates – Direct and Overlapping Governments, Last Ten Years	D-6	151
Principal Property Taxpayers, Current Year and Nine Years Ago	D-7	152
Property Tax Levies and Collections Last Ten	D-8	153
Sales Tax Collections, Last Ten Years	D-9	154

Debt Capacity:

These schedules present information to help the reader assess the affordability of the government's current levels of outstanding debt and the government's ability to issue additional debt in the future.

Ratio of Outstanding Debt by Type, Last Ten Years	D-10	156
Ratio of General Bonded Debt Outstanding, Last Ten Years	D-11	158
Direct and Overlapping Governmental Activities Debt, December 31, 2016	D-12	159
Legal Debt Margin Calculation, Last Ten Years	D-13	160
Dedicated Revenue Coverage, Last Ten Years	D-14	162

Demographic and Economic Information:

These schedules offer demographic and economic indicators to help the reader understand the environment within which the government's financial activities take place.

Demographic and Economic Statistics, Last Ten Years	D-15	163
Principal Employers, Current Year and Nine Years Ago	D-16	164

Operating Information:

These schedules contain service and infrastructure data to help the reader understand how the information in the government's financial report relates to the services the government provides and the activities it performs.

Full-time Equivalent Parish Employees by Function, Last Ten Years	D-17	165
Operating Indicators by Function/Program, Last Eight Years	D-18	166
Schedules (Supplementary Financial Information)		
Capital Asset Statistics by Function Last Ten Fiscal Years	D-19	167
Schedule of Insurance Policies in Force	D-20	168

**Parish of St. Charles
Comprehensive Annual Financial Report
For The Year Ended December 31, 2016**

TABLE OF CONTENTS (CONTINUED)

Exhibit Page

Single Audit Section

Reports Related To The Entity:

Independent Auditors' Report on Internal Control over Financial Reporting and on Compliance and other Matters Based on an Audit of Financial Statements Performed in Accordance With <i>Government Auditing Standards</i>	169
---	-----

Reports and Information Required Under the Single Audit Act:

Independent Auditors' Report on Compliance for each Major Program and on Internal Control over Compliance Required by Uniform Guidance.....	171
Schedule of Expenditures of Federal Awards	173
Notes to the Schedule of Expenditures of Federal Awards.....	175
Schedule of Findings and Questioned Costs.....	176
Summary Schedule of Prior Audit Findings	178

Sources: Unless otherwise noted, the information in these schedules is derived from the comprehensive annual financial reports for the relevant year.



ST. CHARLES PARISH

DEPARTMENT OF FINANCE

P.O. BOX 302 HAHNVILLE, LOUISIANA 70057
(985) 783-5000 FAX (985) 783-2187
E-mail Address: finance@stcharlesgov.net

Larry Cochran
Parish President

Grant M. Dussom, CPA
Director of Finance

June 28, 2017

To the Honorable Parish President, Council Members, and Citizens of the Parish of St. Charles:

State law requires that all general-purpose local governments publish within six months of the close of each fiscal year, a complete set of financial statements presented in conformity with generally accepted accounting principles (GAAP) and audited in accordance with generally accepted auditing standards by a firm of licensed certified public accountants. Pursuant to that requirement, we hereby issue the comprehensive annual financial report of the Parish of St. Charles (the Parish) for the fiscal year ended December 31, 2016.

This report consists of management's representations concerning the finances of the Parish. Consequently, management assumes full responsibility for the completeness and reliability of all of the information presented in this report. To provide a reasonable basis for making these representations, management of the Parish has established a comprehensive internal control framework that is designed both to protect the government's assets from loss, theft, or misuse and to compile sufficient reliable information for the preparation of the Parish's financial statements in conformity with GAAP. Because the cost of internal controls should not outweigh their benefits, the Parish's comprehensive framework of internal controls has been designed to provide reasonable rather than absolute assurance that the financial statements will be free from material misstatement. As management, we assert that, to the best of our knowledge and belief, this financial report is complete and reliable in all material respects.

The Parish's financial statements have been audited by Carr, Riggs & Ingram, LLC, a firm of licensed certified public accountants. The goal of the independent audit was to provide reasonable assurance that the financial statements of the Parish for the fiscal year ended December 31, 2016, are free of material misstatement. The independent audit involved examining, on a test basis, evidence supporting the amounts and disclosures in the financial statements; assessing the accounting principles used and significant estimates made by management; and evaluating the overall financial statement presentation. The independent auditor concluded, based upon the audit, that there was a reasonable basis for rendering an unqualified opinion that the Parish's financial statements for the fiscal year ended December 31, 2016, are fairly presented in conformity with GAAP. The independent auditor's report is presented as the first component of the financial section of this report.

The independent audit of the financial statements of the Parish was part of a broader, federally mandated "Single Audit" designed to meet the special needs of federal grantor agencies. The standards governing Single Audit engagements require the independent auditor to report not only on the fair presentation of the financial statements, but also on the audited government's internal controls and compliance with legal requirements, with special emphasis on internal controls and legal requirements involving the administration of federal awards. These reports are available in this comprehensive annual financial report.

The Parish prepares the Comprehensive Annual Financial Report (CAFR) using the financial reporting requirements as prescribed by the GASB Statement No. 34, *Basic Financial Statements - and Management's Discussion and Analysis - for State and Local Governments* (GASB 34). This GASB Statement requires that management provide a narrative introduction, overview, and analysis to accompany the Basic Financial Statements in the form of a Management's Discussion & Analysis (MD&A). This letter of transmittal is designed to complement the MD&A and should be read in conjunction with it. The MD&A can be found immediately following the report of the independent auditors.

Profile of the Parish of St. Charles

The Parish is located approximately 25 miles up river from New Orleans. It has an estimated population of 52,780. The Parish is bisected by the Mississippi River, bordered by Lake Pontchartrain on the north, Lake Salvador on the south, Jefferson Parish on the east and by Lake Des Allemands, Lafourche Parish, and St. John the Baptist Parish on the west.

The Parish's present system of government was established by its Home Rule Charter, which became effective in 1978. The Parish operates under a president-council form of government with the Parish President, seven district Council Members and two at-large Council Members, each elected for a four-year term.

The Parish President is the chief executive officer of the Parish, responsible for carrying out policies adopted by the St. Charles Parish Council (the Council) and for the administration, direction, and supervision of all parish departments, offices, agencies, and special districts, the heads of which are appointed by him.

The Council is the governing authority for the Parish, a political subdivision of the State of Louisiana as authorized by the Constitution of the State of Louisiana. The Council consists of nine members of which two members are elected parish wide to represent the entire parish and seven members are elected to represent each of the seven districts. The Council elects from among its members a chairman and a vice-chairman who serve at its pleasure. The Council may levy and collect taxes, special assessments, service charges, license charges, fees and other revenues, and borrow money subject to limitations provided by state law.

The Parish President submits an operating and capital budget to the Council for approval at least seventy-five days before the beginning of each fiscal year. Formal budgetary accounting is employed as a management control device during the year for the general fund, special revenue funds (except for the criminal court fund), debt service funds, capital projects funds, and proprietary funds.

The level of budgetary control is at the fund/departmental level and expenditures may not exceed budgeted appropriations. Appropriations which are not expended or encumbered lapse at year-end.

Budgets for the general, special revenue (except for the criminal court fund), debt services, and capital projects funds are adopted on a modified accrual basis of accounting. Budgets for the proprietary funds are adopted on an accrual basis.

Debt Administration

All of the Parish's existing long-term debt is scheduled to be retired within 20 years.

Capital Assets

The Capital assets of the Parish are those capital assets used in the performance of general governmental functions. As of December 31, 2016, the capital assets of the Parish amounted to \$358,805,706 net of accumulated depreciation. The amount represents the total historical cost or estimated historical, if historical cost is not available.

Independent Audit

The Revised Statutes of the State of Louisiana require an audit of the book of accounts, financial records and transactions of all funds of the Parish. This year's audit was performed by Carr, Riggs & Ingram, LLC.

Financial Forecast

It was a very eventful 2016 for St. Charles Parish. With assistance from our allies and partners, the Parish received some impressive wins. These success range from multi-billion dollar industrial projects to enhanced small business and entrepreneurship initiatives to workforce development efforts that will increase employment opportunities for local residents and students. However, 2016 was not without its challenges. A continuing state budget crisis that greatly impacted our economic development toolbox combined with additional federal regulatory uncertainty forced the Parish to play defense in order to preserve local economic interests. Local permitting figures for housing and commercial activity slowed in most categories compared to the previous year, but newly announced residential developments are a harbinger for future upticks. Although much work remains, St. Charles Parish ended 2016 with economic momentum that will produce increased opportunities to our residents and businesses.

The goal of the current administration is to increase the fund balance within the General Fund. To accomplish this, the Parish is seeking to reduce spending, while still providing the same level of quality service the Parish has prided itself with in the past. As you will note in the review of this CAFR, the unrestricted fund balance in the General Fund has increase substantially from the previous year, a tremendous positive for the Parish and definite step in the right direction regarding the Parish's long term financial plans.

The assessed value of taxable property for 2016 fiscal year experienced a slight decrease from 2015. This decrease is a first for the Parish. Typically in a reassessment year, the values of properties tend to increase, in our case however, due to the fact that Inventory represents approximately 23% of the assessed value of the Parish, and since the price of oil has fallen tremendously over the past few years, this impact resulted in a 2% decrease in our overall assessed value. Based on items coming off ten-year exemption we are expecting moderate growth over the next ten years. While there are numerous companies added to the tax rolls each year, the major revenues are still derived from the numerous petrochemical plants and the nuclear power plant located in the Parish.

The Parish's 2016 average annual Unemployment Rate was 5.4%, a decrease of 0.4% versus 2015, and much better than the 6.2% rate posted by the State. Locally, employment gains were realized in the Manufacturing sector; while net job losses in the construction sector attributed to the total jobs number being lower than 2015.

One hundred fourteen (114) residential permits were issued by the Department of Planning and Zoning, down 7% from 2015. The local Commercial Construction sector posted relatively flat number with (1) fewer permits issued compared to 2015. Seventy-four (74) Home Occupation permits were issued in 2016, up nineteen (19) from the total registered in 2015. There were one sixty-one (61) Change of Use/Occupancy (COU) permits issued, a sharp decrease of 41% from 2015.

The Sales/Use Tax Office recorded seventy-five (75) new businesses in 2016, down twenty (20) from 2015.

Awards and Acknowledgements

The Government Finance Officers Association of the United States and Canada (GFOA) has awarded a Distinguished Budget Presentation Award to the Parish of St. Charles for its 2016 Consolidated Capital and Operation Budget. This was the sixth consecutive year that the government has received this prestigious award. This award represents a significant achievement by the Parish. It reflects the commitment of the governing body and staff to meeting the highest principles of governmental budgeting. In order to receive the budget award, the entity had to satisfy nationally recognized guidelines for effective budget presentation.

The Government Finance Officers Association of the United States and Canada (GFOA) also awarded a Certificate of Achievement for Excellence in Financial Reporting to the Parish of St. Charles for its comprehensive annual financial report for the fiscal year ended December 31, 2015. This was the twentieth consecutive year that the government has achieved this prestigious award. In order to be awarded a Certificate of Achievement, a government must publish an easily readable and efficiently organized comprehensive annual financial report. This report satisfied both generally accepted accounting principles and applicable legal requirements.

A Certificate of Achievement is valid for a period of one year only. We believe that our current comprehensive annual financial report continues to meet the Certificate of Achievement Program's requirements and we are submitting it to the GFOA to determine its eligibility for another certificate.

The preparation of this report would not have been possible without the efficient and dedicated services of the entire staff of the Finance Department. I would like to express my appreciation to all members of the department who assisted and contributed to the preparation of this report. I would also like to thank the Parish President and Parish Council Members for their support and interest in the financial operations of the Parish. I sincerely appreciate their continuing support.

Respectfully submitted,



Grant M. Dussom, CPA
Director of Finance



Government Finance Officers Association

**Certificate of
Achievement
for Excellence
in Financial
Reporting**

Presented to

**Parish of St. Charles
Louisiana**

For its Comprehensive Annual
Financial Report
for the Fiscal Year Ended

December 31, 2015

Executive Director/CEO



The Government Finance Officers Association
of the United States and Canada

presents this

AWARD OF FINANCIAL REPORTING ACHIEVEMENT

to

Department of Finance
Parish of St. Charles, Louisiana



The award of Financial Reporting Achievement is presented by the Government Finance Officers Association to the individual(s) designated as instrumental in their government unit achieving a Certificate of Achievement for Excellence in Financial Reporting. A Certificate of Achievement is presented to those government units whose annual financial reports are judged to adhere to program standards and represents the highest award in government financial reporting.

Executive Director

Date December 9, 2016

Parish of St. Charles

December 31, 2016

PRINCIPAL OFFICIALS

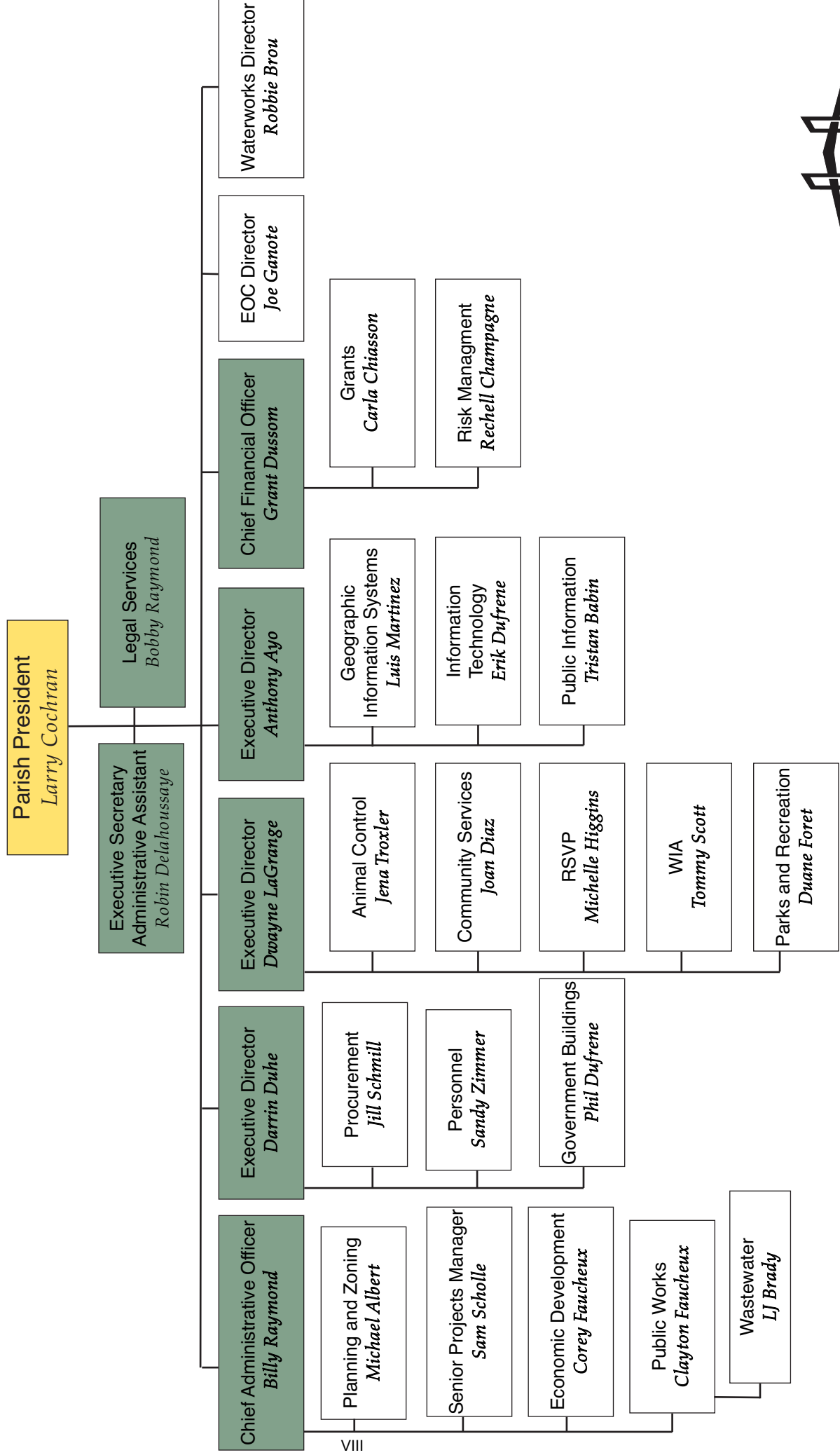
Lawrence Cochran	Parish President
Wendy Benedetto	Chairman
Julia Fisher-Perrier	Vice-Chairman
Grant M. Dussom	Finance Director
Tiffany K. Clark	Secretary
Billy Raymond	Chief Administrative Officer
Robert Raymond	Legal Services Director

COUNCIL MEMBERS

Wendy Benedetto	Division A (At Large)
Paul Hogan	Division B (At Large)
Terrell D. Wilson	District I
Mary K. Clulee	District II
Dick Gibbs	District III
William Billy Woodruff	District IV
Marilyn B. Bellock	District V
Traci A. Fletcher	District VI
Julia Fisher-Perrier	District VII

ST. CHARLES PARISH
 DEPARTMENT AND OFFICE
 ORGANIZATIONAL CHART

JUNE 2016





Financial Section



Carr, Riggs & Ingram, LLC
111 Veterans Memorial Blvd.
Suite 350
Metairie, Louisiana 70005

(504) 833-2436
(504) 484-0807 (fax)
www.CRIcpa.com

INDEPENDENT AUDITORS' REPORT

To the Honorable President
and Members of the Council
St. Charles Parish Council
Hahnville, Louisiana

Report on the Financial Statements

We have audited the accompanying financial statements of the governmental activities, the business-type activities, the aggregate discretely presented component units, each major fund, and the aggregate remaining fund information of St. Charles Parish Council (the "Parish"), as of and for the year ended December 31, 2016, and the related notes to the financial statements, which collectively comprise the Parish's basic financial statements as listed in the table of contents.

Management's Responsibility for the Financial Statements

Management is responsible for the preparation and fair presentation of these financial statements in accordance with accounting principles generally accepted in the United States of America; this includes the design, implementation, and maintenance of internal control relevant to the preparation and fair presentation of financial statements that are free from material misstatement, whether due to fraud or error.

Auditors' Responsibility

Our responsibility is to express opinions on these financial statements based on our audit. We conducted our audit in accordance with auditing standards generally accepted in the United States of America and the standards applicable to financial audits contained in *Government Auditing Standards*, issued by the Comptroller General of the United States. Those standards require that we plan and perform the audit to obtain reasonable assurance about whether the financial statements are free from material misstatement.

An audit involves performing procedures to obtain audit evidence about the amounts and disclosures in the financial statements. The procedures selected depend on the auditors' judgment, including the assessment of the risks of material misstatement of the financial statements, whether due to fraud or error. In making those risk assessments, the auditor considers internal control relevant to the Parish's preparation and fair presentation of the financial statements in order to design audit procedures that are appropriate in the circumstances, but not for the purpose of expressing an opinion on the effectiveness of the Parish's internal control. Accordingly, we express no such opinion. An audit also includes evaluating the appropriateness of accounting policies used

and the reasonableness of significant accounting estimates made by management, as well as evaluating the overall financial statement presentation of the financial statements.

We believe that the audit evidence we have obtained is sufficient and appropriate to provide a basis for our audit opinions.

Opinions

In our opinion, the financial statements referred to above present fairly, in all material respects, the respective financial position of the governmental activities, the business-type activities, the aggregate discretely presented component units, each major fund, and the aggregate remaining fund information of the Parish, as of December 31, 2016, and the respective changes in financial position and, where applicable, cash flows thereof for the year then ended in accordance with accounting principles generally accepted in the United States of America.

Other Matters

Required Supplementary Information

Accounting principles generally accepted in the United States of America require that the Management's Discussion and Analysis on pages 5-13, Budgetary Comparison Information on pages 110-126, Schedule of Proportionate Share of Net Pension Liability on page 97, and Schedule of Employer Contributions to Pension Funds on page 98 be presented to supplement the basic financial statements. Such information, although not a part of the basic financial statements, is required by the Governmental Accounting Standards Board, who considers it to be an essential part of financial reporting for placing the basic financial statements in an appropriate operational, economic, or historical context. We have applied certain limited procedures to the required supplementary information in accordance with auditing standards generally accepted in the United States of America, which consisted of inquiries of management about the methods of preparing the information and comparing the information for consistency with management's responses to our inquiries, the basic financial statements, and other knowledge we obtained during our audit of the basic financial statements. We do not express an opinion or provide any assurance on the information because the limited procedures do not provide us with sufficient evidence to express an opinion or provide any assurance.

Other Information

Our audit was conducted for the purpose of forming opinions on the financial statements that collectively comprise the Parish's basic financial statements. The Introductory Section, Combining and Individual Nonmajor Fund Financial Statements and Schedules, Schedule of Compensation Paid to Board Members and Parish President, Schedule of Compensation, Benefits and Other Payments, component unit reporting, and Statistical Section are presented for purposes of additional analysis and are not a required part of the basic financial statements.

The Combining and Individual Nonmajor Fund Financial Statements and Schedules, Schedule of Compensation paid to Board Members and Parish President, Schedule of Compensation, Benefits and Other Payments, component unit reporting, and Schedule of Expenditures of Federal Awards are the responsibility of management and were derived from and relate directly to the underlying accounting and other records used to prepare the basic financial statements. Such information has been subjected to the auditing procedures applied in the audit of the basic financial statements and certain additional procedures, including comparing and reconciling such information directly to the underlying accounting and other records used to prepare the basic financial statements or to the basic financial statements themselves, and other additional procedures in accordance with auditing standards generally accepted in the United States of America by us and other auditors. In our opinion, the Combining and Individual Nonmajor Fund Financial Statements and Schedules, Schedule of Compensation paid to Board Members and Parish President, Schedule of Compensation, Benefits and Other Payments, component unit reporting, and Schedule of Expenditures of Federal Awards are fairly stated in all material respects in relation to the basic financial statements as a whole.

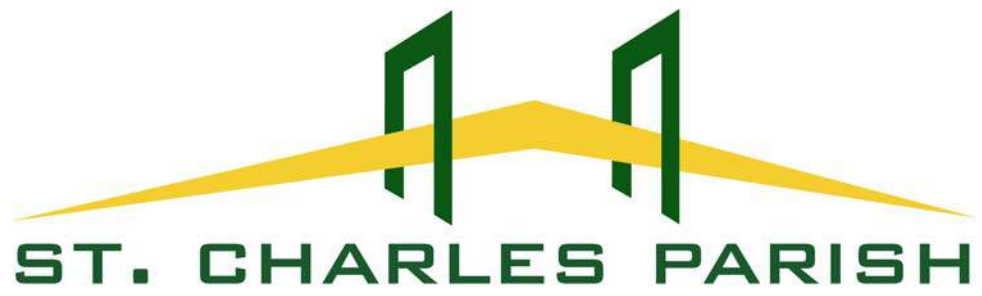
The introductory and statistical sections have not been subjected to the auditing procedures applied in the audit of the basic financial statements and, accordingly, we do not express an opinion or provide any assurance on them.

Other Reporting Required by *Government Auditing Standards*

In accordance with *Government Auditing Standards*, we have also issued our report dated June 28, 2017, on our consideration of the Parish's internal control over financial reporting and on our tests of its compliance with certain provisions of laws, regulations, contracts, and grant agreements and other matters. The purpose of that report is to describe the scope of our testing of internal control over financial reporting and compliance and the results of that testing, and not to provide an opinion on internal control over financial reporting or on compliance. That report is an integral part of an audit performed in accordance with *Government Auditing Standards* in considering the Parish's internal control over financial reporting and compliance.

Cary Riggs & Ingram, L.L.C.

June 28, 2017



**PARISH OF ST. CHARLES
HAHNVILLE, LOUISIANA
MANAGEMENT'S DISCUSSION AND ANALYSIS**

As financial management of the Parish, we offer readers of this financial statement an overview and analysis of the financial activities of the Parish of St. Charles Consolidated Government. This narrative is designed to assist the reader in focusing on significant financial issues, identify changes in the government's financial position, identify any material deviations from the approved budget documents, and identify individual fund issues or concerns.

The Management's Discussion and Analysis (MD&A) is designed to focus on the current year's activities, resulting changes, and currently known facts. It should be read in conjunction with the Letter of Transmittal and the financial statements that begin with Exhibit A-1.

FINANCIAL HIGHLIGHTS

- The assets of the Parish exceeded its liabilities at the close of 2016 by \$401 million. Of this amount, \$326 million is invested in capital assets including infrastructure. Infrastructure assets are only of value to the Parish and cannot be sold. Another \$37.7 million is considered unrestricted and may be used to meet government's ongoing needs. In total the Financial Position of the Parish increased \$13.1 million from 2015, a definite positive for the Parish.
- At December 31, 2016, Unassigned fund balance for the General fund was \$24.6 million, while the other categories of Non-spendable, Committed, Restricted, and Assigned held balances of \$163 thousand, \$9.7 million, \$216 thousand and \$5.6 million respectively, providing an overall 3.9% increase from the prior year 2015 ending fund balance. This increase is directly attributable to the \$8.2 million decrease in Capital expenditures that occurred in 2016 which falls in line with the current administrations goal of increasing the fund balance in the Parish General Fund by minimizing large expenditures, in this case capital projects.
- As of the close of the current year, the Parish's governmental funds reported a combined ending fund balance of \$81.5 million, a decrease of \$5 million from prior year 2015.
- As of December 31, 2016, the Parish has contributed a total of \$4.1 million to the St. Charles Parish Retiree Benefits Funding Trust. As a result of this total funding, the Unfunded Actuarial Accrued Liability of the Parish is \$19.4 Million as of December 31, 2016, down \$460 thousand from 2015.

OVERVIEW OF THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS

Governmental Accounting Standards Board Statement No. 34 greatly changed a government's presentation of financial statement. The statements focus on the government as a whole (government-wide) and the major individual funds. Both perspectives (government-wide and major fund) allow the reader to address relevant questions, broaden a basis for comparison (year to year or government to government) and should enhance the Parish's accountability.

Government-Wide Financial Statements

The *government-wide financial statements* are designed to provide readers with a broad overview of the Parish's finances, in a manner similar to private-sector business.

The *Statement of Net Position* (Exhibit A-1) presents information on all of the government's assets and liabilities, with the difference between the two reported as net position. Over time, changes in net position may serve as a useful indicator of whether the financial position of the Parish is improving or deteriorating.

The *Statement of Activities* (Exhibit A-2) presents information showing how the government's net position changed during the most recent fiscal year. All changes in net position are reported as soon as the underlying event giving rise to the change occurs, regardless of the timing of the related cash flows. Thus, revenues and expenses are reported in this statement for some items that will result in cash flows only in future fiscal periods. For example, uncollected taxes result in cash flows for future periods. The focus of the Statement of Activities is on both the gross and net cost of various activities that are funded by the government's general tax and other revenues. This is intended to summarize information and simplify the user's analysis of the cost of various governmental services and/or subsidy to various business-type activities and component units.

**PARISH OF ST. CHARLES
HAHNVILLE, LOUISIANA
MANAGEMENT'S DISCUSSION AND ANALYSIS (CONTINUED)**

The government-wide financial statements include not only the Parish itself (known as the primary government), but also three component units: St. Charles Parish Communications District, St. Charles Parish Library Service District No. 1, and St. Charles Parish Hospital Service District. Financial information for the St. Charles Parish Hospital Service District is reported separately from the financial information presented for the primary government itself.

Fund Financial Statements

A fund is a grouping of related accounts that is used to maintain control over resources that have been segregated for specific activities or objectives. Traditional users of governmental financial statements will find the fund financial statements presentation more familiar. The focus is now on major funds, rather than generic fund types.

Governmental Funds are used to account for essentially the same functions reported as governmental activities in the government-wide financial statements. The Governmental Major Fund presentation (see Exhibits A-3 and A-5) is presented on a modified accrual basis of accounting. This is the manner in which the financial plan is typically developed excluding certain timing differences between the budget basis and the generally accepted accounting principle (GAAP) basis. Unlike the government-wide financial statements, governmental fund financial statements focus on near-term outflows of spendable resources, as well as on balances of spendable resources available at the end of the fiscal year. Such information may be useful in evaluating a government's current financing requirements. The Parish has presented the General Fund, Road and Drainage M&O Fund, Recreation M&O Fund, and Sewer General Obligation Bond Sinking Fund as major governmental funds. All other governmental funds are presented in one column, titled Nonmajor Governmental Funds. Combining financial statements of the non-major funds can be found in the Combining and Individual Fund Statements and Schedules that follow the basic financial statements.

Proprietary Funds encompass enterprise funds on the fund financial statements. Enterprise funds are used to report the same functions presented as business-type activities in the government-wide financial statements.

While the total columns on the proprietary fund financial statements for enterprise funds (see Exhibits A-7 through A-9) is the same as the business-type activities columns on the government-wide financial statements, the governmental major funds total column requires a reconciliation because of the different measurement focus which is reflected on the page following each statement (see Exhibits A-4 and A-6).

The flow of current financial resources will reflect bond proceeds and interfund transfers as other financing sources and will show capital expenditures and bond principal payments as expenditures. The reconciliation will eliminate these transactions and incorporate the capital assets and long-term obligations into the Governmental Activities column in the government-wide statements.

Notes to the Financial Statements

The notes to the financial statements provide additional information that is essential to a full understanding of the data provided in the government-wide and fund financial statements. Exhibit A-14 contains the notes to the financial statements. They are a required part of the basic financial statements.

Other Information

The combining statements referred to earlier in connection with the non-major governmental funds are presented immediately following the notes. Combining and individual fund statements and schedules include Exhibits A-1 through A-22 of this report.

PARISH OF ST. CHARLES
HAHNVILLE, LOUISIANA
MANAGEMENT'S DISCUSSION AND ANALYSIS (CONTINUED)

Certain supplementary financial information can be found in Exhibits D-1 through D-20 of this report. These schedules in the Statistical Section are included for additional information and analysis and do not constitute a part of the audited financial statements.

Also included in the report are the auditors' reports, findings, and schedules that comply with the U. S. Office of Management and Budget Uniform Guidance. This information can be found under the Single Audit section.

The following table reflects the condensed Statement of Net Position for 2016 with comparative figures from 2015:

Parish of St. Charles						
Condensed Statement of Net Position						
December 31, 2016 and 2015						
(in thousands of dollars)						
	Governmental		Business-Type		Total	
	Activities		Activities			
	2016	2015	2016	2015	2016	2015
Assets:						
Current and other assets	\$ 114,979	\$ 120,818	\$ 7,675	\$ 5,130	\$ 122,654	\$ 125,948
Restricted assets	-	-	8,415	6,928	8,415	6,928
Capital assets	232,350	216,183	126,456	129,138	358,806	345,321
Total assets	<u>347,329</u>	<u>337,001</u>	<u>142,546</u>	<u>141,196</u>	<u>489,875</u>	<u>478,197</u>
Deferred Outflows of Resources:						
Deferred Outflow - Pension	10,140	6,025	4,045	2,542	14,185	8,567
Liabilities:						
Current liabilities	9,558	7,484	4,543	2,804	14,101	10,288
Long-term liabilities	27,452	28,582	28,579	27,367	56,031	55,949
Total liabilities	<u>37,010</u>	<u>36,066</u>	<u>33,122</u>	<u>30,171</u>	<u>70,132</u>	<u>66,237</u>
Deferred Inflows from resources						
Advances	24,768	26,277	1,304	-	26,072	26,277
Net Pension Liability	1,229	493	456	134	1,685	627
Gain on Bond Refunding	976	1,228	4,218	4,432	5,194	5,660
Total deferred inflows of resources	<u>26,973</u>	<u>27,998</u>	<u>5,978</u>	<u>4,566</u>	<u>32,951</u>	<u>32,564</u>
Net Position*						
Net investment in capital assets	225,945	203,388	99,629	102,070	325,574	305,458
Restricted	29,218	42,342	8,422	9,890	37,640	52,231
Unrestricted	38,322	33,233	(560)	(2,959)	37,762	30,274
Total Net Position	<u>\$ 293,485</u>	<u>\$ 278,963</u>	<u>\$ 107,491</u>	<u>\$ 109,001</u>	<u>\$ 400,976</u>	<u>\$ 387,963</u>

For more detailed information see Exhibit A-1, the Statement of Net Position.

The Parish continues to maintain a stable current ratio. The current ratio compares current assets to current liabilities and is an indication of the Parish's ability to pay current obligations. The current ratio for governmental activities is 3.15.

Approximately 81% (\$325 million) of the Parish's Net Position as of December 31, 2016, reflects the government's investment in capital assets (land, buildings, infrastructure, machinery and equipment) less any related outstanding debt used to acquire those assets. The Parish uses these capital assets to provide services to citizens; consequently, these assets are not available for future spending. Another 9% (\$37.6 million) of the Parish's net position are subject to external restrictions on how those assets may be used, such as property tax approved by the electorate for specific purposes. The remaining 9% of net position, referred to as unrestricted (\$37.7 million), may be used to meet ongoing obligations of the government to citizens and creditors.

PARISH OF ST. CHARLES
HAHNVILLE, LOUISIANA
MANAGEMENT'S DISCUSSION AND ANALYSIS (CONTINUED)

The following table provides a summary of the changes in Net Position for the year ended December 31, 2016 with comparative figures from 2015:

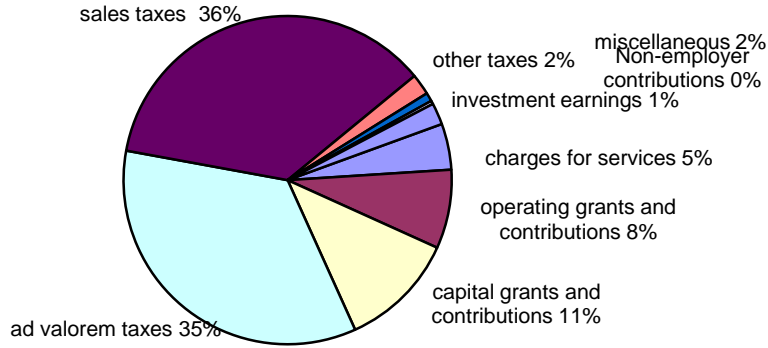
Parish of St. Charles							
Changes in Net Position							
(in thousands of dollars)							
	Governmental Activities		Business-Type Activities		Total		
	2016	2015	2016	2015	2016	2015	
Revenues:							
Program Revenues:							
Charges for services	\$ 3,541	\$ 3,596	\$ 26,114	\$ 24,945	\$ 29,655	\$ 28,541	
Operating grants & contributions	6,057	10,215	37	152	6,094	10,367	
Capital grants & contributions	8,961	5,236	561	-	9,522	5,236	
General Revenues:							
Ad valorem taxes	26,995	22,283			26,995	22,283	
Sales taxes	28,204	28,793			28,204	28,793	
Other taxes	1,616	1,602			1,616	1,602	
Other	2,324	1,410	171	81	2,495	1,491	
Total Revenues	<u>77,698</u>	<u>73,135</u>	<u>26,883</u>	<u>25,178</u>	<u>104,581</u>	<u>98,313</u>	
Expenses:							
General government	17,450	15,318	-	-	17,450	15,318	
Public safety	5,061	5,185	-	-	5,061	5,185	
Public works	27,400	25,983	-	-	27,400	25,983	
Health & welfare	4,316	4,041	-	-	4,316	4,041	
Culture & recreation	4,466	4,695	-	-	4,466	4,695	
Economic development & assistance	1,627	1,749	-	-	1,627	1,749	
Interest & other charges on long-term debt	308	426	-	-	308	426	
Waterworks	-	-	11,875	15,640	11,875	15,640	
Wastewater	-	-	11,956	11,000	11,956	11,000	
Solid Waste	-	-	3,827	3,826	3,827	3,826	
Total Expenses	<u>60,628</u>	<u>57,397</u>	<u>27,658</u>	<u>30,466</u>	<u>88,286</u>	<u>87,863</u>	
Increase/(decrease) in net position before transfers	17,070	15,738	(775)	(5,288)	16,295	10,450	
Transfers	(210)	(1,128)	210	1,212	-	84	
Increase/(decrease) in net position	<u>16,860</u>	<u>14,610</u>	<u>(565)</u>	<u>(4,076)</u>	<u>16,295</u>	<u>10,534</u>	
Net Position, beginning	278,963	262,658	109,000	111,605	387,963	374,263	
Prior Period Adjustment	(2,338)	1,695	(944)	1,471	(3,282)	3,166	
Net Position, beginning of year restated	<u>276,625</u>	<u>264,353</u>	<u>108,056</u>	<u>113,076</u>	<u>384,681</u>	<u>377,429</u>	
Net Position, ending	<u>\$ 293,485</u>	<u>\$ 278,963</u>	<u>\$ 107,491</u>	<u>\$ 109,000</u>	<u>\$ 400,976</u>	<u>\$ 387,963</u>	

Financial Analysis of the Government's Funds

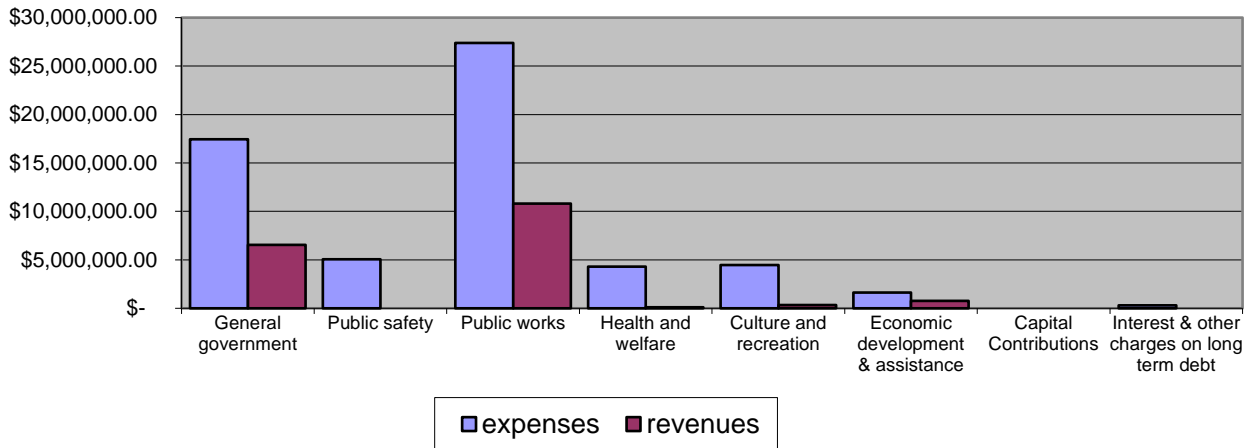
The Parish primarily relies on property and sales taxes to cover the cost of general governmental activities. Program revenues covered approximately 29% of these costs.

**PARISH OF ST. CHARLES
 HAHNVILLE, LOUISIANA
 MANAGEMENT'S DISCUSSION AND ANALYSIS (CONTINUED)**

Revenues by Source - Governmental Activities



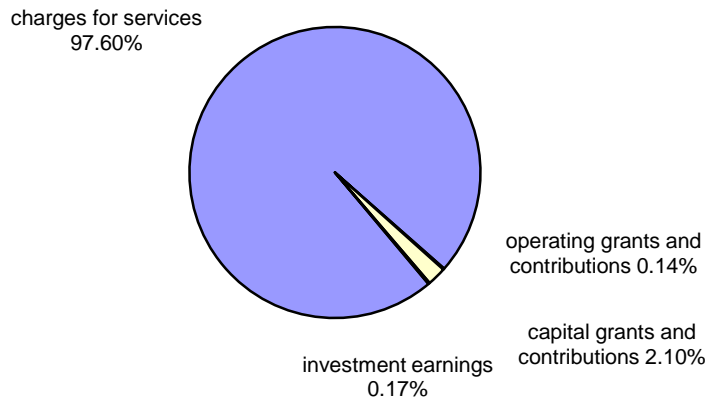
Expenses and Program Revenues - Governmental Activities



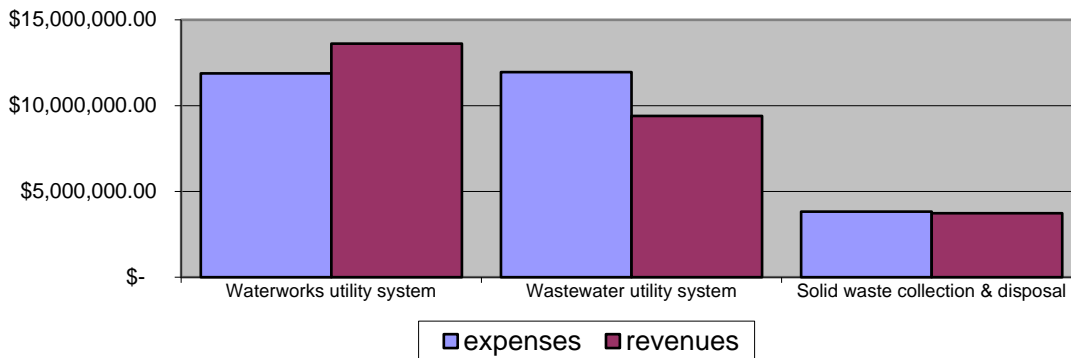
For 2017, the Waterworks utility system reported operating income of \$2 million, while the Wastewater utility system reported an operating loss of \$2.6 million. The Solid Waste Collection and Disposal fund, a small business-type activity fund, also reported operating loss of \$107 thousand. This means that of the business-type funds, the Wastewater utility system and the Solid Waste Collection and Disposal Fund were not self-sufficient and are operating at a loss each year. Rates will need to be adjusted in 2017 to account for the operating losses. Costs of Living Rate increases are set to go into effect starting January for all three Enterprise funds. Additionally, beginning in 2017, the Wastewater Utility system will have access to a newly approved Wastewater Facility Millage rate, which will generate an additional \$1.3 million in revenue each year.

**PARISH OF ST. CHARLES
 HAHNVILLE, LOUISIANA
 MANAGEMENT'S DISCUSSION AND ANALYSIS (CONTINUED)**

Revenues by Source - Business Activities



Expenses and Program Revenues - Business Activities



As noted earlier, the Parish uses fund accounting to ensure and demonstrate compliance with finance related legal requirements.

Governmental Funds: The focus of the Parish's governmental funds is to provide information on near-term inflows, outflows, and balances of spendable resources. Such information is useful in assessing the Parish's financing requirements. In particular, *unreserved fund balance* may serve as a useful measure of a government's net resources available for spending at the end of the year.

As of the end of the current year, the primary government's governmental funds reported combined ending fund balances of \$81.5 million, a decrease of \$4.1 million in comparison with the prior year. Note the *unassigned fund balance*, which is available for spending at the government's discretion, is \$24.6 million. The remainder of fund balance is broken down into the new categories of GASB 54, to indicate that is not available for new spending because it has already committed: (1) Non-spendable (\$185 thousand), (2) Restricted (\$29.2 million), (3) Committed (\$21.9 million), and (4) Assigned (\$5.6 million).

The General Fund is the chief operating fund of the Parish. At the end of the current fiscal year, unassigned fund balance of the General Fund was \$24.6 million.

**PARISH OF ST. CHARLES
HAHNVILLE, LOUISIANA
MANAGEMENT'S DISCUSSION AND ANALYSIS (CONTINUED)**

The Road & Drainage Maintenance & Operation Fund is the second largest governmental fund. At the end of the current fiscal year, total fund balance of the Road & Drainage M&O Fund was \$29.2 million. Compared with total fund balance of \$31.7 million at the end of 2015, fund balance decreased approximately \$2.1 million during 2016. This decrease was due to large capital projects being completed in 2016. This trend will continue into the following year as numerous public works projects are in pre-construction/design phase.

The Flood Protection Fund is the third largest governmental fund. At the end of the current fiscal year, fund balance of the Flood Protection Fund was \$3.9 Million, all of which is restricted for the Construction of the West Bank Hurricane Protection Levee. This is a brand new fund brought about by the creation of the new 4 mill ad valorem tax. As construction of the levee has begun, we anticipate the balance herein to fluctuate from year to year.

Proprietary Funds: The Parish's proprietary funds provide the same type of information found in the government-wide financial statements, but in more detail.

Unrestricted net position of the Solid Waste Collection and Disposal Fund at December 31, 2016, was \$1.1 million. This fund's sole source of funding is via the monthly garbage fee charged to our residents. CPI increases go into effect early January of each year.

Unrestricted net position of the Wastewater Utility System was a \$665 thousand at December 31, 2016. This fund encompasses all assets associated with sewerage operations, maintenance, and capital improvements held by the Parish. For 2015, the Parish developed a commercial rate program with the intention of increasing the revenues for this department, which took effect January 2016 with the goal of improving the net position of this system as well as providing additional capital funding. The net investment in capital assets totaled \$65.6 million reflecting the heavy investment in capital assets, while restricted net position totaled \$3.8 million.

Unrestricted net position of the Waterworks Utility System was negative \$2.3 million at December 31, 2016. The Parish increased rates for 2016 to combat the rising costs for this department and plan to see the net position for the System improve in for the fiscal year ended 2016. This fund encompasses all assets associated with waterworks operations, maintenance, billing & collection, distribution, and capital improvements held by the Parish. The net investment in capital assets totaled \$34 million, with restricted net position totaling \$4.7 million.

General Fund Budgetary Highlights

The Parish's operating budget is prepared according to Louisiana law. During the course of the year, the Parish revises its budget to take into consideration significant changes in revenues and expenditures. Louisiana Revised Statute 39:1311 requires that the budget be revised if either expected revenues are less or anticipated expenditures are in excess of budgetary goals by five percent (5%) or more. The original budget for the Parish's operations was adopted as submitted and became effective January 1, 2016 and the Parish Council adopted the final revisions to the budget on November 16, 2016.

A summary showing the Parish's original and final budget is provided in the CAFR at Exhibit A-16. The Parish's year-end actual results were better than had been budgeted, as conservative budgetary practices are customary. Revenues are forecast conservatively and expenditures are budgeted in anticipation of all possible costs and projects. The General Fund actual revenues were higher than final budget projections by approximately \$1.4 million and expenditures were under final projections by \$2.4 million.

Unfortunately, while classified as unrestricted, the net position is earmarked by voter referendum to be used for specific activities within the Parish. Thus, while the Parish as a whole is financially healthy, there are individual funds which are financially strapped.

**PARISH OF ST. CHARLES
HAHNVILLE, LOUISIANA
MANAGEMENT'S DISCUSSION AND ANALYSIS (CONTINUED)**

Capital Asset and Debt Administration

Capital Assets

The Parish's investment in capital assets for its governmental and business type activities as of December 31, 2016, amounts to approximately \$359 million (net of accumulated debt and depreciation). This investment in capital assets includes land, buildings and system improvements, machinery and equipment, wastewater treatment facilities, waterworks facilities, roads, highways, bridges, and drainage systems. The total increase in the Parish's investment in capital assets for the current fiscal year was approximately \$13.4 million (a \$16.1 million increase for governmental activities and a \$2.6 million decrease for business-type activities).

Additional information on the Parish's capital assets can be found in Note 7 of this report.

Parish of St. Charles						
Capital Assets						
(net of depreciation)						
	Governmental		Business-Type		Total	
	Activities		Activities			
	2016	2015	2016	2015	2016	2015
Land	\$ 10,669,811	\$ 10,669,811	\$ 824,777	\$ 824,777	\$ 11,494,588	\$ 11,494,588
Buildings & improvements	90,235,347	87,355,439	123,262,303	123,957,450	213,497,650	211,312,889
Machinery & equipment	12,331,316	10,917,138	2,159,067	1,713,895	14,490,383	12,631,033
Infrastructure	53,542,847	55,386,537	-	-	53,542,847	55,386,537
Construction in progress	65,570,236	51,853,809	210,002	2,642,348	65,780,238	54,496,157
Total	<u>\$ 232,349,557</u>	<u>\$ 216,182,734</u>	<u>\$ 126,456,149</u>	<u>\$ 129,138,470</u>	<u>\$ 358,805,706</u>	<u>\$ 345,321,204</u>

Long-term Debt

At the end of the current fiscal year, St. Charles Parish had a total bonded debt of outstanding of \$33.2 million. Compared to last year, the Parish's total bonded debt decreased by approximately \$6.6 million.

The Parish's general obligation, public improvement, and revenue bonds all carry "AAA" ratings with Standard & Poor's, which is the highest possible rating.

State statutes limit the amount of general obligation debt a governmental entity may issue to 10 percent of its total assessed valuation. The current debt limitation for St. Charles Parish is \$123,369,079 which is significantly in excess of the Parish's outstanding general obligation debt.

Additional information on the Parish's long-term debt can be found in Note 11 of this report.

Parish of St. Charles						
Outstanding Debt						
	Governmental		Business-Type		Total	
	Activities		Activities			
	2016	2015	2016	2015	2016	2015
General obligation bonds	\$ 3,785,000	\$ 9,905,000	\$ -	\$ -	\$ 3,785,000	\$ 9,905,000
Public improvement bonds	2,620,000	2,890,000	-	-	2,620,000	2,890,000
Revenue bonds	-	-	26,827,000	27,068,842	26,827,000	27,068,842
Total	<u>\$ 6,405,000</u>	<u>\$ 12,795,000</u>	<u>\$ 26,827,000</u>	<u>\$ 27,068,842</u>	<u>\$ 33,232,000</u>	<u>\$ 39,863,842</u>

**PARISH OF ST. CHARLES
HAHVILLE, LOUISIANA
MANAGEMENT'S DISCUSSION AND ANALYSIS (CONTINUED)**

Economic Factors and Next Year's Budget

Many factors were considered by the Parish administration during the process of developing the fiscal year 2017 budget. The local economy and the impact of current economic conditions nationally greatly influenced the development of the 2017 budget. Our primary sources of revenues have been Sales and Ad Valorem Taxes. The Parish's sales tax collections for 2016 were \$28.80 million, which was a slight increase of .04% from 2015's sales tax collections of \$28.79 million. With the announcement from major industries through the area that a billion dollar plant expansion could begin as soon as 2017, early 2018, the hope is that sales taxes will continue to increase. Ad valorem tax collections did increase by \$4.7 million; however, this is directly attributed to the new 4 mill Levee tax approved in 2015. Of notable concern is the fact that 2016 was a reassessment year and the Parish actually witnessed a 2% drop in assessed value as a result of falling oil prices, which in St. Charles Parish, inventory represents 23% of the total assessed value of the Parish.

The Parish's elected and appointed officials considered these and many other factors when preparing and adopting the 2017 budget. The priorities are as follows:

All Parish employees will work in a safe environment where each department is adequately staffed, trained, and equipped to effectively carry out their missions.

Drainage, streets, road lighting, and other infrastructure will be well maintained.

The water and sewer system will meet the environmental needs of the Parish.

The Parish's Judicial System, prison and volunteer fire departments will be adequately supported to provide a safe community for our citizens.

Parish parks will be maintained to provide recreational opportunities for our citizens.

Development of business enterprises will be encouraged to provide economic opportunities for our citizens.

To the extent permitted by our remaining resources, quality-of-life projects will be pursued.

Requests for Information

For all those with an interest in the government's finances, this financial report is designed to provide a general overview of the finances of the Parish of St. Charles. Questions concerning any of the information provided in this report or requests for additional information should be addressed to the Finance Department, P.O. Box 302, Hahnville, LA 70057-0302.



Parish of St. Charles
Statement of Net Position
December 31, 2016

	Primary Government			Component Units
	Governmental Activities	Business-Type Activities	Total	
ASSETS				
Cash and cash equivalents	\$ 2,155,563	\$ 381,665	\$ 2,537,228	\$ 1,179,816
Investments	79,404,786	1,621,556	81,026,342	9,158,658
Receivables, net	28,069,462	4,996,793	33,066,255	17,355,558
Due from other governments	5,160,214	109,997	5,270,211	18,655
Due from primary government	-	-	-	15,602
Inventory	-	540,659	540,659	1,224,244
Prepaid items	184,663	23,821	208,484	405,125
Other assets	4,272	182	4,454	2,002,889
Restricted assets:				
Cash and cash equivalents	-	29,141	29,141	3,116,780
Investments	-	8,385,548	8,385,548	-
Capital assets, net				
Land	10,669,811	824,777	11,494,588	1,586,680
Infrastructure	53,542,848	-	53,542,848	-
Plant and equipment	102,566,662	125,421,369	227,988,031	42,340,148
Construction in progress	65,570,236	210,002	65,780,238	68,083
Total assets	<u>347,328,517</u>	<u>142,545,510</u>	<u>489,874,027</u>	<u>78,472,238</u>
DEFERRED OUTFLOWS OF RESOURCES				
Deferred Outflow- Pension	10,140,063	4,045,133	14,185,196	1,230,445
	<u>10,140,063</u>	<u>4,045,133</u>	<u>14,185,196</u>	<u>1,230,445</u>
LIABILITIES				
Accounts payable and other current liabilities	6,540,678	890,383	7,431,061	1,527,858
Internal balances	(445,500)	445,500	-	-
Due to component units	15,602	-	15,602	-
Due to other governments	31,108	-	31,108	-
Interest payable	55,966	-	55,966	-
Other liabilities and accruals	1,567,683	509,267	2,076,950	7,539,911
Liabilities payable from restricted assets	-	1,632,050	1,632,050	-
Non-current liabilities:				
Amounts due within one year	1,792,050	1,066,000	2,858,050	4,222,650
Amounts due beyond one year	20,298,411	25,761,000	46,059,411	62,616,012
Net Pension Liability	7,154,002	2,817,613	9,971,615	857,059
Multi-employer Pension Liability	-	-	-	2,930,926
Other non-current liabilities	-	-	-	17,452
Total liabilities	<u>37,010,000</u>	<u>33,121,813</u>	<u>70,131,813</u>	<u>79,711,868</u>
DEFERRED INFLOWS OF RESOURCES				
Advances	24,768,427	1,304,000	26,072,427	5,389,593
Deferred Inflows- Pension	1,229,107	456,290	1,685,397	138,794
Gain on Bond Refunding	975,553	4,217,727	5,193,280	-
Total deferred inflows of resources	<u>26,973,087</u>	<u>5,978,017</u>	<u>32,951,104</u>	<u>5,528,387</u>
NET POSITION				
Net investment in capital assets	225,944,557	99,629,147	325,573,704	(19,135,073)
Restricted for:				
Maintenance/Operations	18,461,700	-	18,461,700	-
Debt service	1,074,713	2,451,939	3,526,652	-
Capital projects	5,136,013	5,969,746	11,105,759	238,393
Special Revenues				
Maintenance/Operations	4,546,285	-	4,546,285	-
Unrestricted	38,322,225	(560,019)	37,762,206	13,359,108
Total net position	<u>\$ 293,485,493</u>	<u>\$ 107,490,813</u>	<u>\$ 400,976,306</u>	<u>\$ (5,537,572)</u>

Parish of St. Charles
Statement of Activities
For the Year Ended December 31, 2016

Functions/Programs	Program Revenues			
	Expenses	Charges for Services	Operating Grants and Contributions	Capital Grants and Contributions
Primary government:				
Governmental activities:				
General government	\$ 17,450,403	\$ 3,056,746	\$ 3,498,864	\$ -
Public safety	5,061,233	-	-	-
Public works	27,399,595	134,807	1,702,773	8,961,168
Health and welfare	4,315,535	-	92,988	-
Culture and recreation	4,465,564	349,102	-	-
Economic development and assistance	1,626,710	-	762,086	-
Interest & other charges on long-term debt	308,137	-	-	-
Total governmental activities	60,627,177	3,540,655	6,056,711	8,961,168
Business-type activities:				
Waterworks utility system	11,875,445	13,054,465	-	548,888
Wastewater utility system	11,956,097	9,338,823	37,500	11,914
Solid waste collection and disposal	3,827,640	3,720,354	-	-
Total business-type activities	27,659,182	26,113,642	37,500	560,802
Total primary government	\$ 88,286,359	\$ 29,654,297	\$ 6,094,211	\$ 9,521,970
Component units:				
Communications district	\$ 1,632,834	\$ 734,998	\$ 1,210,602	\$ -
Library service district no. 1	6,872,336	36,425	63,023	-
Hospital service district	53,638,202	29,568,669	10,505,490	-
Total component units	\$ 62,143,372	\$ 30,340,092	\$ 11,779,115	\$ -

General revenues:
Taxes:
 Ad valorem taxes
 Sales taxes
 Maintenance tax
 Alcoholic beverage tax
 Airport expansion agreement
 Cable TV franchise tax
 Investment earnings
Non-employer Contributions
Miscellaneous
Gain/Loss on Defeasance
Transfers (to) from other funds
 Total general revenues and transfers
Changes in net position
Net Position, beginning
Prior Period Adjustment (See Note 1u)
Net Position- beginning of year restated
Net Position, ending

Net (Expense) Revenue and Changes in Net Position			
Primary Government			Component Units
Governmental Activities	Business-type Activities	Total	
\$ (10,894,793)	\$ -	\$ (10,894,793)	\$ -
(5,061,233)	-	(5,061,233)	-
(16,600,847)	-	(16,600,847)	-
(4,222,547)	-	(4,222,547)	-
(4,116,462)	-	(4,116,462)	-
(864,624)	-	(864,624)	-
(308,137)	-	(308,137)	-
<u>(42,068,643)</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>(42,068,643)</u>	<u>-</u>
-	1,727,908	1,727,908	-
-	(2,567,860)	(2,567,860)	-
-	<u>(107,286)</u>	<u>(107,286)</u>	<u>-</u>
-	(947,238)	(947,238)	-
<u>\$ (42,068,643)</u>	<u>\$ (947,238)</u>	<u>\$ (43,015,881)</u>	<u>\$ -</u>
\$ -	\$ -	\$ -	\$ 312,766
-	-	-	(6,772,888)
-	-	-	<u>(13,564,043)</u>
<u>\$ -</u>	<u>\$ -</u>	<u>\$ -</u>	<u>\$ (20,024,165)</u>
\$ 26,995,325	\$ -	\$ 26,995,325	\$ 13,103,176
28,204,280	-	28,204,280	-
-	-	-	5,904,538
45,980	-	45,980	-
724,255	-	724,255	-
846,010	-	846,010	-
661,440	44,275	705,715	108,606
294,201	-	294,201	23,691
1,115,849	127,253	1,243,102	48,389
252,245	-	252,245	-
(209,980)	209,980	-	-
<u>58,929,605</u>	<u>381,508</u>	<u>59,311,113</u>	<u>19,188,400</u>
16,860,962	(565,730)	16,295,232	(835,765)
278,962,989	109,000,533	387,963,522	(4,394,665)
<u>(2,338,458)</u>	<u>(943,990)</u>	<u>(3,282,448)</u>	<u>(307,142)</u>
276,624,531	108,056,543	384,681,074	(4,701,807)
<u>\$ 293,485,493</u>	<u>\$ 107,490,813</u>	<u>\$ 400,976,306</u>	<u>\$ (5,537,572)</u>

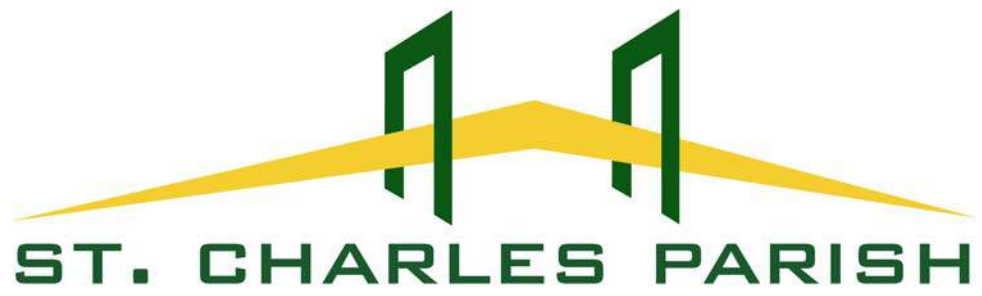
The notes to the financial statements are an integral part of this statement.

Parish of St. Charles
Balance Sheet
Governmental Funds
December 31, 2016

	General Fund	Road & Drainage Maintenance & Operation	Flood Protection	Sewer General Obligation Sinking
ASSETS				
Cash and cash equivalents	\$ 1,961,537	\$ 182,863	\$ 577	\$ 224
Investments	37,575,661	29,363,421	3,906,032	431,274
Receivables, net:				
Ad valorem taxes	3,793,000	7,228,000	4,870,000	1,328,000
Sales taxes	1,404,179	1,604,773	-	-
Accounts	427	-	-	-
Other	386,539	90,415	-	-
Due from other funds	452,259	-	3,000	-
Due from other governments	1,140,411	1,560,162	2,387,689	-
Prepaid items	162,863	930	-	-
Other assets	2,097	1,125	-	-
Total assets	<u>\$ 46,878,973</u>	<u>\$ 40,031,689</u>	<u>\$ 11,167,298</u>	<u>\$ 1,759,498</u>
LIABILITIES AND FUND BALANCES				
Liabilities:				
Accounts payable	\$ 1,455,841	\$ 2,134,914	\$ 1,748,554	\$ -
Contracts payable	28,346	157,680	642,955	-
Due to other funds	3,011	-	-	-
Due to component units	-	-	-	-
Due to other governments	31,108	-	-	-
Other liabilities	1,051,440	364,702	-	-
Total liabilities	<u>2,569,746</u>	<u>2,657,296</u>	<u>2,391,509</u>	<u>-</u>
DEFERRED INFLOWS OF RESOURCES				
Advances	3,948,568	7,273,100	4,870,000	1,328,000
Unavailable Revenues	81,955	847,740	-	-
Total deferred inflows of resources	<u>4,030,523</u>	<u>8,120,840</u>	<u>4,870,000</u>	<u>1,328,000</u>
Fund balances:				
Nonspendable:	162,863	930	-	-
Restricted:	216,250	18,986,588	3,905,789	431,498
Committed:	9,670,087	10,266,035	-	-
Assigned:	5,574,161	-	-	-
Unassigned:	24,655,343	-	-	-
Total fund balances	<u>40,278,704</u>	<u>29,253,553</u>	<u>3,905,789</u>	<u>431,498</u>
Total liabilities, deferred inflows resources, and fund balances	<u>\$ 46,878,973</u>	<u>\$ 40,031,689</u>	<u>\$ 11,167,298</u>	<u>\$ 1,759,498</u>

The notes to the financials are an integral part of this statement.

Nonmajor Governmental Funds	Total Governmental Funds
\$ 10,362	\$ 2,155,563
8,128,398	79,404,786
7,344,000	24,563,000
-	3,008,952
-	427
20,129	497,083
-	455,259
71,952	5,160,214
20,870	184,663
1,050	4,272
<u>\$ 15,596,761</u>	<u>\$ 115,434,219</u>
\$ 372,388	\$ 5,711,697
-	828,981
6,748	9,759
15,602	15,602
-	31,108
<u>151,541</u>	<u>1,567,683</u>
<u>546,279</u>	<u>8,164,830</u>
7,348,759	24,768,427
-	929,695
<u>7,348,759</u>	<u>25,698,122</u>
20,870	184,663
5,678,586	29,218,711
1,964,832	21,900,954
38,334	5,612,495
(899)	24,654,444
<u>7,701,723</u>	<u>81,571,267</u>
<u>\$ 15,596,761</u>	<u>\$ 115,434,219</u>



Parish of St. Charles
 Reconciliation of the Governmental Funds
 Balance Sheet to the Statement of Net Position
 December 31, 2016

Fund Balances- total governmental funds		\$ 81,571,267
Amounts reported for governmental activities in the Statement of Net Position are different because:		
Unavailable revenues are reported in the governmental fund but not in governmental activities.		929,695
Capital assets used in governmental activities are not financial resources and, therefore, are not reported in the governmental funds.		
Governmental capital assets, non depreciable	\$ 91,095,494	
Governmental capital assets, depreciable	309,408,175	
Less accumulated depreciation	<u>(168,154,112)</u>	232,349,557
Deferred Outflows of Resources related to Net Pension Liability		10,140,063
Deferred Inflows of Resources related to Net Pension Liability		(1,229,107)
Deferred Inflows of Resources related to bond Refunding		(975,553)
Long-term liabilities, including bonds payable, are not due and payable in the current period and, therefore, are not reported in the governmental funds.		
Amount Due in One Year	(1,792,050)	
General obligation bonds	(2,490,000)	
Public improvement bonds	(2,340,000)	
Net Pension Liability	(7,154,002)	
Net OPEB Obligation	(11,911,441)	
Judgements and Claims Payable	<u>(3,556,970)</u>	(29,244,463)
Interest Payable		<u>(55,966)</u>
Total Net Position- Governmental Activities		<u><u>\$ 293,485,493</u></u>

Parish of St. Charles
Statement of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes in Fund Balances
Governmental Funds
For The Year Ended December 31, 2016

	General	Road & Drainage Maintenance & Operation	Flood Protection
REVENUES			
Taxes:			
Ad valorem taxes	\$ 4,003,980	\$ 7,503,165	\$ 5,012,173
Sales taxes	12,523,829	15,042,273	-
Other taxes	1,616,245	-	-
Licenses and permits	1,348,498	-	-
Intergovernmental revenues	3,498,864	3,544,309	7,213,480
Fees, charges, and commissions	744,068	134,807	-
Fines and forfeitures	114,119	-	-
Investment earnings	317,885	248,654	21,116
Miscellaneous	950,426	102,506	-
Total revenues	25,117,914	26,575,714	12,246,769
EXPENDITURES			
Current:			
General government	14,346,693	-	-
Public safety	3,175,261	90,411	-
Public works	-	17,772,017	166,639
Health and welfare	2,609,967	-	-
Culture and recreation	-	-	-
Economic development and assistance	841,835	-	-
Debt service:			
Principal	-	-	-
Interest and other charges	-	-	-
Payment to refunded bond escrow agent	-	-	-
Capital outlay	2,235,694	10,806,439	11,740,589
Total expenditures	23,209,450	28,668,867	11,907,228
Excess (deficiency) of revenues over expenditures	1,908,464	(2,093,153)	339,541
OTHER FINANCING SOURCES (USES)			
Transfers in	601,746	-	-
Transfers out	(984,583)	(350,000)	(3,013)
Total other financing sources	(382,837)	(350,000)	(3,013)
Net change in fund balance	1,525,627	(2,443,153)	336,528
Fund balances—beginning	38,753,077	31,696,706	3,569,261
Fund balances—ending	\$ 40,278,704	\$ 29,253,553	\$ 3,905,789

Sewer GO Sinking	Nonmajor Governmental Funds	Total Governmental Funds
\$ 2,783,345	\$ 7,692,662	\$ 26,995,325
-	638,178	28,204,280
-	-	1,616,245
-	-	1,348,498
-	1,355,598	15,612,251
-	415,775	1,294,650
-	783,388	897,507
6,765	67,020	661,440
-	62,916	1,115,848
<u>2,790,110</u>	<u>11,015,537</u>	<u>77,746,044</u>
99	752,754	15,099,546
-	1,340,709	4,606,381
-	1,217,822	19,156,478
-	1,583,023	4,192,990
-	3,322,638	3,322,638
-	762,086	1,603,921
2,670,000	270,000	2,940,000
225,951	119,504	345,455
3,520,158	-	3,520,158
-	2,024,333	26,807,055
<u>6,416,208</u>	<u>11,392,869</u>	<u>81,594,622</u>
<u>(3,626,098)</u>	<u>(377,332)</u>	<u>(3,848,578)</u>
-	976,883	1,578,629
-	(451,013)	(1,788,609)
-	525,870	(209,980)
(3,626,098)	148,538	(4,058,558)
4,057,596	7,553,185	85,629,825
<u>\$ 431,498</u>	<u>\$ 7,701,723</u>	<u>\$ 81,571,267</u>

Parish of St. Charles
 Reconciliation of the Statement of Revenues,
 Expenditures, and Changes in Fund Balances
 of Governmental Funds to the Statement of Activities
 For The Year Ended December 31, 2016

Net change in fund balances - total governmental funds \$ (4,058,558)

Amounts reported in governmental activities are different because:

Governmental funds report capital outlays as expenditures. However, in the Statement of Activities the cost of these assets is allocated over their estimated useful lives and reported as depreciation expense.

Capital outlay	\$ 26,807,055	
Depreciation expense		
General government	(2,101,754)	
Public safety	(454,852)	
Public works	(8,243,117)	
Health and welfare	(122,545)	
Culture and recreation	(1,142,926)	
Economic development and assistance	(22,789)	
	(12,087,983)	14,719,072
Loss on Disposal of Assets		(443,565)
Contributions to the pension plan in the current fiscal year are not included on the statement of activities		146,269
Change in deferred Inflows of Resources related to Gain on Refunding		252,245
Non Employer Contribution Revenues		294,201
Transfers of construction in progress and Buildings to the governmental activities from the component unit.		1,891,316
Reversal of unavailable revenues		(594,372)
<p>The issuance of long-term debt provides current financial resources to governmental funds, while the repayment of the principal of long-term debt consumes the current financial resources of governmental funds. Neither transaction, however, has any effect on net position. Also, governmental funds report the effect of premiums and discounts when debt is first issued, whereas these amounts are deferred and amortized in the Statement of Activities.</p>		
Claims and judgments paid	115,700	
Postemployment Benefits Paid	1,310,834	
Pension Expense	(1,057,786)	
Increase in Post Employment Benefits Obligation	(1,228,137)	
Claims and judgments incurred	(983,734)	
Principal payments	6,456,950	4,613,827
Difference in interest cost on the modified accrual basis as reported in the fund statements versus interest expense on the full accrual basis.		40,527
Change in net position of governmental activities		\$ 16,860,962

Parish of St. Charles
Statement of Net Position
Proprietary Funds
December 31, 2016

ASSETS	Waterworks	Wastewater	Solid Waste	Totals
	Utility System	Utility System	Collection & Disposal Fund	
Current assets:				
Cash and cash equivalents	\$ 379,346	\$ 1,415	\$ 904	\$ 381,665
Investments	678,707	1,448	941,401	1,621,556
Accounts receivable, net	2,577,383	773,966	323,740	3,675,089
Ad Valorem tax	-	1,304,000	-	1,304,000
Other receivables, net	7,386	10,318	-	17,704
Due from other funds	-	773,438	287,383	1,060,821
Due from other governments	-	109,997	-	109,997
Inventory	540,659	-	-	540,659
Prepaid items	23,821	-	-	23,821
Utility deposits	-	182	-	182
Restricted assets:				
Cash and cash equivalents	28,462	679	-	29,141
Investments	5,043,376	3,342,172	-	8,385,548
Total current assets	9,279,140	6,317,615	1,553,428	17,150,183
Noncurrent assets:				
Capital assets:				
Land	143,496	681,281	-	824,777
Buildings & improvements	89,866,271	132,238,992	-	222,105,263
Machinery & equipment	3,284,491	12,214,589	-	15,499,080
Construction in progress	32,941	177,061	-	210,002
Total capital assets	93,327,199	145,311,923	-	238,639,122
Accumulated depreciation	(37,155,622)	(75,027,352)	-	(112,182,974)
Net capital assets	56,171,577	70,284,571	-	126,456,148
Total assets	65,450,717	76,602,186	1,553,428	143,606,331
DEFERRED OUTFLOWS OF RESOURCES				
Deferred Outflows- Pension	2,108,043	1,917,910	19,180	4,045,133
LIABILITIES				
Current liabilities:				
Accounts payable	202,243	316,879	371,261	890,383
Due to other funds	1,060,821	445,500	-	1,506,321
Other liabilities and accruals	204,377	174,148	130,742	509,267
Current liabilities payable from restricted assets:				
Current maturities of long term debt	750,000	316,000	-	1,066,000
Deposits	1,632,050	-	-	1,632,050
Total current liabilities	3,849,491	1,252,527	502,003	5,604,021
Noncurrent liabilities:				
Revenue bonds payable	21,420,000	4,341,000	-	25,761,000
Net Pension Liability	1,468,345	1,335,909	13,359	2,817,613
Total noncurrent liabilities	22,888,345	5,676,909	13,359	28,578,613
Total liabilities	26,737,836	6,929,436	515,362	34,182,634
DEFERRED INFLOWS OF RESOURCES				
Deferred Inflows- Pensions	237,787	216,340	2,163	456,290
Advances	-	1,304,000	-	1,304,000
Defeasance of Debt	4,217,727	-	-	4,217,727
Total deferred inflows of resources	4,455,514	1,520,340	2,163	5,978,017
NET POSITION				
Net investment in capital assets	34,001,577	65,627,570	-	99,629,147
Restricted for debt service	2,115,138	336,801	-	2,451,939
Restricted for capital projects	2,527,877	3,441,869	-	5,969,746
Unrestricted	(2,279,182)	664,080	1,055,083	(560,019)
Total net position	\$ 36,365,410	\$ 70,070,320	\$ 1,055,083	\$ 107,490,813

Parish of St. Charles
Proprietary Funds
Statement of Revenues, Expenses
and Changes in Fund Net Position
For the year ended December 31, 2016

	Waterworks Utility System	Wastewater Utility System	Solid Waste Collection & Disposal Fund	Totals
OPERATING REVENUES				
Charges for services	\$ 12,123,160	\$ 9,139,175	\$ 3,719,985	\$ 24,982,320
Connection and service fees	301,960	66,065	-	368,025
Sewer development revenues	-	78,680	-	78,680
Delinquent charges	527,208	-	-	527,208
Fema- Disaster Relief	-	14,975	-	14,975
Non-Employer Contributions	40,589	36,928	369	77,886
Miscellaneous	61,548	3,000	-	64,548
Total operating revenues	<u>13,054,465</u>	<u>9,338,823</u>	<u>3,720,354</u>	<u>26,113,642</u>
OPERATING EXPENSES				
Personnel services	5,358,208	4,782,599	46,461	10,187,268
Operating services	1,544,983	1,999,010	3,710,434	7,254,427
Materials and supplies	1,446,978	1,136,137	10,143	2,593,258
Other services and charges	42,015	63,017	17,345	122,377
Depreciation	2,690,959	3,753,529	-	6,444,488
Intergovernmental	-	221,805	43,257	265,062
Total operating expenses	<u>11,083,143</u>	<u>11,956,097</u>	<u>3,827,640</u>	<u>26,866,880</u>
Operating income (loss)	<u>1,971,322</u>	<u>(2,617,274)</u>	<u>(107,286)</u>	<u>(753,238)</u>
NONOPERATING REVENUES (EXPENSES)				
Investment earnings	28,402	13,475	2,398	44,275
Grants	-	37,500	-	37,500
Loss on Sale of Assets	67,936	59,317	-	127,253
Special Items- Assets	-	11,914	-	11,914
Amortization - Expense	(1,132)	-	-	(1,132)
Bond interest and paying agent fees	(791,170)	-	-	(791,170)
Total non-operating revenues (expenses)	<u>(695,964)</u>	<u>122,206</u>	<u>2,398</u>	<u>(571,360)</u>
Income (loss) before contributions and transfers	1,275,358	(2,495,068)	(104,888)	(1,324,598)
Special Items- Assets	548,888	-	-	548,888
Transfers in	3,166	313,000	27,866	344,032
Transfers out	(125,000)	-	(9,052)	(134,052)
Changes in net position	<u>1,702,412</u>	<u>(2,182,068)</u>	<u>(86,074)</u>	<u>(565,730)</u>
Total net position - beginning	<u>35,154,941</u>	<u>72,699,959</u>	<u>1,145,633</u>	<u>109,000,533</u>
Prior Period Adjustment (See Note 1u)	(491,943)	(447,571)	(4,476)	(943,990)
Total net position - beginning as restated	<u>34,662,998</u>	<u>72,252,388</u>	<u>1,141,157</u>	<u>108,056,543</u>
Total net position - ending	<u>\$ 36,365,410</u>	<u>\$ 70,070,320</u>	<u>\$ 1,055,083</u>	<u>\$ 107,490,813</u>



Parish of St. Charles
Proprietary Funds
Statement of Cash Flows
For The Year Ended December 31, 2016

	Waterworks Utility System	Wastewater Utility System	Solid Waste Collection & Disposal Fund	Totals
CASH FLOWS FROM OPERATING ACTIVITIES				
Receipts from customers	\$ 12,891,325	\$ 9,279,174	\$ 3,698,146	\$ 25,868,645
Receipts (payments) from interfund services provided	-	1,192,257	285,946	1,478,203
Other receipts	61,548	3,000	-	64,548
Payments to suppliers	(3,148,837)	(3,341,776)	(3,582,810)	(10,073,423)
Payments to employees	(5,092,286)	(4,753,400)	83,003	(9,762,683)
Receipts (payments) for interfund services used	(1,478,203)	445,500	-	(1,032,703)
Net cash provided by operating activities	<u>3,233,547</u>	<u>2,824,755</u>	<u>484,285</u>	<u>6,542,587</u>
CASH FLOWS FROM NONCAPITAL FINANCING ACTIVITIES				
Transfers to General Fund	(125,000)	-	(9,052)	(134,052)
Deferred Inflows - Defeasance of Debt	(214,466)	-	-	(214,466)
Advances from Other Funds	3,166	313,000	27,866	344,032
Subsidy of Federal Grants	-	37,500	-	37,500
Net cash by noncapital financing activities	<u>(336,300)</u>	<u>350,500</u>	<u>18,814</u>	<u>33,014</u>
CASH FLOWS FROM CAPITAL AND RELATED FINANCING ACTIVITIES				
Purchases of capital assets	(795,377)	(2,405,986)	-	(3,201,363)
Principal paid on capital debt	(935,000)	693,158	-	(241,842)
Interest paid on capital debt	(792,302)	-	-	(792,302)
Proceeds from disposal of capital assets	67,936	59,317	-	127,253
Net cash by capital and related financing activities	<u>(2,454,743)</u>	<u>(1,653,511)</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>(4,108,254)</u>
CASH FLOWS FROM INVESTING ACTIVITIES				
Sales of Investments	(378,384)	(1,551,540)	(504,742)	(2,434,666)
Interest received on investments	28,402	13,475	2,398	44,275
Net cash provided (used) by investing activities	<u>(349,982)</u>	<u>(1,538,065)</u>	<u>(502,344)</u>	<u>(2,390,391)</u>
Net Increase (decrease) in cash and cash equivalents	92,522	(16,321)	755	76,956
Cash and Cash Equivalents, Beginning of Year	<u>315,286</u>	<u>18,415</u>	<u>149</u>	<u>333,850</u>
Cash and Cash Equivalents, End of Year	<u>\$ 407,808</u>	<u>\$ 2,094</u>	<u>\$ 904</u>	<u>\$ 410,806</u>

Parish of St. Charles
Proprietary Funds (Continued)
Statement of Cash Flows
For The Year Ended December 31, 2014

	Waterworks Utility System	Wastewater Utility System	Solid Waste Collection & Disposal Fund	Totals
RECONCILIATION OF YEAR END BALANCES TO STATEMENT OF NET POSITION EXHIBIT A-11				
Cash and cash equivalents	\$ 379,346	\$ 1,415	\$ 904	\$ 381,665
Restricted cash and cash equivalents	28,462	679	-	29,141
Total ending cash	<u>\$ 407,808</u>	<u>\$ 2,094</u>	<u>\$ 904</u>	<u>\$ 410,806</u>
RECONCILIATION OF OPERATING INCOME (LOSS) TO NET CASH PROVIDED				
Operating income (loss)	\$ 1,971,322	\$ (2,617,274)	\$ (107,286)	\$ (753,238)
Adjustments to reconcile operating income to net cash provided (used) by operating activities:				
Depreciation expense	2,690,959	3,753,529	-	6,444,488
(Increase) decrease in accounts receivable	(217,920)	(1,250,652)	(22,208)	(1,490,780)
(Increase) decrease in intergovernmental receivables	116,328	(109,997)	-	6,331
(Increase) decrease in due from other funds	-	1,192,257	285,946	1,478,203
(Increase) decrease in inventories	(55,472)	-	-	(55,472)
(Increase) decrease in prepaid items	7,526	6,560	6,355	20,441
(Increase) decrease in customer deposits	33,860	-	-	33,860
(Increase) decrease in deferred outflows- pension	(598,740)	(552,528)	(5,496)	(1,156,764)
(Decrease) Increase in accounts payable	(100,775)	(99,693)	190,185	(10,283)
(Decrease) increase in other liabilities	45,273	29,199	129,464	203,936
(Decrease) increase in due to other funds	(1,478,203)	445,500	-	(1,032,703)
Increase (decrease) in special items-prior period	777,398	686,759	6,950	1,471,107
(Decrease) increase in deferred inflows- Advances	-	1,304,000	-	1,304,000
(Decrease) increase in net pension liability	41,991	37,095	375	79,461
Total adjustments	<u>1,262,225</u>	<u>5,442,029</u>	<u>591,571</u>	<u>7,295,825</u>
Net cash provided by operating activities	<u>\$ 3,233,547</u>	<u>\$ 2,824,755</u>	<u>\$ 484,285</u>	<u>\$ 6,542,587</u>
SCHEDULE OF NONCASH NONCAPITAL FINANCING, CAPITAL & RELATED FINANCING, AND NONCASH INVESTING ACTIVITIES				
Change in fair value of investments	\$ 5,380	\$ (2,149)	\$ -	\$ 3,231

Parish of St. Charles
 Statement of Fiduciary Net Position
 December 31, 2016

	Other Post- Employment Benefits Fund	Agency Funds
ASSETS		
Cash and Cash Equivalents		
Cash	\$ -	\$ 403
Money Market	4,169,316	-
Lamp	-	493,397
Ad Valorem Tax Recievable	-	4,584,000
Sales Tax Recievable	-	200,597
Total assets	\$ 4,169,316	\$ 5,278,397
LIABILITIES		
Liabilities:		
Accounts Payable	\$ -	\$ 176,472
Ad Valorem Tax Payable	-	4,781,019
Sales Tax Payable	-	320,906
Total liabilities	-	5,278,397
Net Position		
Restricted for other post-employment Benefits	\$ 4,169,316	\$ -

Parish of St. Charles
Statement of Changes in Fiduciary Net Position
December 31, 2016

	Other Post- Employment Benefits Fund
ADDITIONS:	
Contributions:	
Employer	\$ 309,430
Investment Earnings:	
Interest Income	90,341
Total assets	\$ 399,771
DEDUCTIONS	
Bank Fees & Charges	\$ 15,964
Change in Net Position	383,807
Net Position:	
Beginning of Year	3,785,510
Restricted for other post-employment Benefits	\$ 4,169,317

Parish of St. Charles
Combining Statement of Net Position
All Discretely Presented Component Units
December 31, 2016

	Governmental Fund Types			Total all Component Units
	Communications District	Library Service District No. 1	Hospital Service District	
ASSETS				
Cash and cash equivalents	\$ 1,164	\$ 2,689	\$ 1,175,963	\$ 1,179,816
Investments	3,115,245	6,043,413	-	9,158,658
Receivables, net:				
Ad valorem taxes	-	5,325,000	-	5,325,000
Accounts	-	-	3,448,030	3,448,030
Other	138,539	69,954	8,374,035	8,582,528
Due from other governments	18,373	282	-	18,655
Due from primary government	15,602	-	-	15,602
Inventory	-	-	1,224,244	1,224,244
Prepaid items	-	-	405,125	405,125
Estimated Third Party Settlements	-	-	267,657	267,657
Deposits and other assets	-	-	1,735,232	1,735,232
Restricted assets:				
Cash	-	-	3,116,780	3,116,780
Capital assets, net				
Land	-	-	1,586,680	1,586,680
Plant & equipment	726,395	1,513,938	40,099,815	42,340,148
Construction in progress	-	-	68,083	68,083
Total assets	<u>\$ 4,015,318</u>	<u>\$ 12,955,276</u>	<u>\$ 61,501,644</u>	<u>\$ 78,472,238</u>
DEFERRED OUTFLOWS OF RESOURCES				
Pension Liability		1,230,445	-	1,230,445
Total deferred inflow of resources	<u>-</u>	<u>1,230,445</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>1,230,445</u>
LIABILITIES				
Accounts payable	243,446	209,431	985,534	1,438,411
Contracts payable	-	89,447	-	89,447
Bonds and notes payable - current	-	-	4,222,650	4,222,650
Other liabilities	-	103,950	7,435,961	7,539,911
Bonds and notes payable	-	-	62,616,012	62,616,012
Net Pension Liability	-	857,059	-	857,059
Multi-employer Pension Liability	-	-	2,930,926	2,930,926
Capital Leases Deposits	-	-	17,452	17,452
Total liabilities	<u>243,446</u>	<u>1,259,887</u>	<u>78,208,535</u>	<u>79,711,868</u>
DEFERRED INFLOWS OF RESOURCES				
Advances	-	5,389,593	-	5,389,593
Pension Liability	-	138,794	-	138,794
Total deferred inflow of resources	<u>-</u>	<u>5,528,387</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>5,528,387</u>
NET POSITION				
Net investment on capital assets	726,395	1,513,938	(21,375,406)	(19,135,073)
Restricted for:				
Capital projects	-	238,393	-	238,393
Unrestricted	3,045,477	5,645,116	4,668,515	13,359,108
Total net position	<u>\$ 3,771,872</u>	<u>\$ 7,397,447</u>	<u>\$ (16,706,891)</u>	<u>\$ (5,537,572)</u>

Parish of St. Charles
Combining Statement of Activities
All Discretely Presented Component Units
For The Year Ended December 31, 2016

	Communications District	Library Service District No. 1	Hospital Service District	Total all Component Units
EXPENSES	\$ 1,632,834	\$ 6,872,336	\$ 53,638,202	\$ 62,143,372
PROGRAM REVENUES:				
Charges for services	734,998	36,425	29,568,669	30,340,092
Operating grants and contributions	1,210,602	63,023	10,505,490	11,779,115
Capital grants and contributions	-	-	-	-
Net program (expenses) revenue	<u>312,766</u>	<u>(6,772,888)</u>	<u>(13,564,043)</u>	<u>(20,024,165)</u>
GENERAL REVENUES:				
Taxes:				
Ad Valorem	-	5,620,741	7,482,435	13,103,176
Maintenance	-	-	5,904,538	5,904,538
Investment earnings	22,081	65,904	20,621	108,606
Proceeds from sale of assets	-	1,776	-	1,776
Miscellaneous	-	46,613	-	46,613
Non-employer Contributions	-	23,691	-	23,691
Total general revenues	<u>22,081</u>	<u>5,758,725</u>	<u>13,407,594</u>	<u>19,188,400</u>
Change in net position	334,847	(1,014,163)	(156,449)	(835,765)
Net Position, beginning	<u>3,437,025</u>	<u>8,698,752</u>	<u>(16,530,442)</u>	<u>(4,394,665)</u>
Prior Period Adjustment (See Note 1u)	<u>-</u>	<u>(287,142)</u>	<u>(20,000)</u>	<u>(307,142)</u>
Net Position, beginning as restated	<u>-</u>	<u>8,411,610</u>	<u>(16,550,442)</u>	<u>-</u>
Net Position, ending	<u>\$ 3,771,872</u>	<u>\$ 7,397,447</u>	<u>\$ (16,706,891)</u>	<u>\$ (5,537,572)</u>

The notes to the financial statements are an integral part of this statement.

NOTE 1 – SUMMARY OF SIGNIFICANT ACCOUNTING POLICIES

The financial statements of the Parish of St. Charles (the “Parish”) have been prepared in conformity with generally accepted accounting principles (“GAAP”) as applied to governmental units. The Governmental Accounting Standards Board (“GASB”) is the accepted standard setting body for establishing governmental accounting and financial reporting principles. The government’s significant accounting policies are described below.

a. Financial Reporting Entity

St. Charles Parish Council (the “Council”) is the governing authority for the Parish, a political subdivision of the State of Louisiana, as authorized by the Constitution of the State of Louisiana. The Council consists of nine members of which two members are elected parish wide to represent the entire parish and seven members are elected to represent each of the seven districts. The Parish President, elected by the voters of the Parish, is the chief executive officer of the Parish and is responsible for carrying out the policies adopted by the Council and for administering all Parish departments, offices, agencies, and special districts.

The basic criterion for determining whether a governmental department, agency, institution, commission, public authority, or other governmental organization should be included in a primary governmental unit’s reporting entity for basic financial statements is financial accountability. Financial accountability includes appointment of a voting majority of the organization’s governing body and the ability of the primary government to impose its will on the organization or if there is a financial benefit/burden relationship between the primary government and the other organization. In addition, an organization that is fiscally dependent on the primary government or has a potential to provide specific financial benefits to the primary government should be included in the reporting entity.

As required by generally accepted accounting principles, the financial statements of the reporting entity present the primary government (the Parish) and its component units. The component units discussed below are included in the Parish’s reporting entity because of the significance of their operational or financial relationships with the Parish.

1. Blended Component Unit

Based on the previous criteria, the fact that the Parish has operational responsibility of these component units, including managing day to day operations and the fact that the Parish has also provided substantial financial benefits for both component units and must provide funding should the component units’ outstanding debt obligations not be met in a given year, it has therefore been determined that the following component units should be included in the reporting entity of the Parish. For financial reporting purposes, these entities are reported as if they were part of the Parish’s operations:

Consolidated Waterworks and Wastewater District No. 1

On March 4, 1991, in accordance with the provisions of Chapters 22 and 22A of Title 33 of the Louisiana Revised Statutes of 1950, as amended, the Consolidated Waterworks and Wastewater District No. 1 was created by Parish ordinance No. 91-3-2. The District was created to operate, maintain, and administer a combined wastewater and waterworks system within the parish-wide boundaries. The District separates financial reporting of its operations into two funds, the Waterworks Utility System fund and the Wastewater Utility System fund. The district is governed by the same elected Council that governs the Parish and is therefore included in the Parish’s financial report as a blended component unit. Both funds of the District are reported as blended proprietary funds. The District does not issue separate financial statements. The District has a fiscal year ending December 31.

2. Discretely Presented Component Units

The component units’ column in the government-wide financial statements includes the financial data of the Parish’s discretely presented component units. These units are reported in separate columns apart from the primary governments to emphasize that they are all legally separate from the Parish.

NOTE 1 – SUMMARY OF SIGNIFICANT ACCOUNTING POLICIES (CONTINUED)

2. Discretely Presented Component Units (continued)

1. St. Charles Parish Communications District

The Communications District was established by parish ordinance on August 4, 1986, under the provisions of Louisiana Revised Statute 33:9101-9106. The district was established to maintain and operate a 911 emergency telephone system for St. Charles Parish. Funding is provided by local grants and an emergency telephone service charge not to exceed five percent (5%) of the highest tariff rate for local telephone service supplied within the District. A seven-member board of control governs the district. Only one elected Parish Council member serves on this board. The district's board is not the same as the elected Parish Council, and it does not provide services only to the Parish government. It is fiscally dependent because it cannot levy taxes, set rates or charges, or issue bonded debt without approval of the primary government. It is reported as a discretely presented component unit. The Communications District does not issue separate financial statements. It has a fiscal year ending December 31. The Parish administers the Communication Districts ad valorem revenue, maintaining all the accounting records, handles all investments, as well as processing and paying all of the district's bills from the ad valorem taxes dedicated to the District.

2. St. Charles Parish Library Service District No. 1

The Library Service District was established by parish ordinance on November 9, 1948, under the provisions of Louisiana Revised Statute 25:211. Funding is provided from ad valorem taxes, state aid, state grants, and book fines. Expenditures are restricted to library services. A five-member board of control, appointed by the same elected Council that governs the Parish, governs the library. The district's board is not the same as the elected Parish Council, and it does not provide services only to the Parish government. The district is fiscally dependent upon the Parish Council because it cannot levy taxes or issue bonded debt without approval by the Parish Council. It is reported as a discretely presented component unit. The library does not issue separate financial statements. It has a fiscal year ending December 31. The Parish administers the Library's ad valorem revenue, maintains all accounting records, handles all investments, and processes and pays the bill with from the ad valorem taxes dedicated to the Library.

3. St. Charles Parish Hospital Service District

This special district provides hospital services to St. Charles Parish citizens. The Council appoints the board members of the Hospital Service District and can remove them at will. While the District is responsible for obtaining voter approval for the levy of taxes or debt issuance, all related Louisiana State Bond Commission approvals must be obtained through the Parish, which created fiscal dependence. For these reasons, the Parish has the ability to impose its will on the District, hence the Hospital District has a financial benefit from the parish since these approvals must first be obtained through the Parish. The parish however has no liability with respect to any of the District's bonds. The District is a separate legal entity. The Parish's only connection with the Bonds was the approval of the Bond Election and the approval of the issuance of the bonds in the event of an election carried. The resolutions of the Council giving those approvals expressly denied any liability of the Parish's connection with the bonds.

St. Charles Parish Hospital Service District has a fiscal year ending on July 31. Separate audited financial reports containing additional information that may be required of the District, can be obtained from the district.

Other Related Organizations

The Council is also responsible for appointing the members of the boards of other organizations, including the board members of the St. Charles Parish Housing Authority, however, the Parish's accountability for these organizations does not extend beyond making the appointments. The St. Charles Parish Housing Authority did not receive any financial support from the Parish during 2016.

b. Basis of Presentation

In accordance with Statement No. 34 of the GASB, "Basic Financial Statements and Management's Discussion and Analysis for State and Local Governments", included in the Parish's Comprehensive Annual Financial Report for the year ended December 31, 2016 we have incorporated the Management's Discussion and Analysis ("MD&A") and government-wide financial statements which include the Statement of Net Position and the Statement of Activities.

NOTE 1 – SUMMARY OF SIGNIFICANT ACCOUNTING POLICIES (CONTINUED)

b. Basis of Presentation (continued)

GOVERNMENT-WIDE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS:

The Statement of Net Position and the Statement of Activities include the governmental and business-type activities of the Parish and the discretely presented component units. These government-wide statements focus on the change in aggregate financial position resulting from the activities of the fiscal period and the ability of the Parish to maintain itself as an entity. The government-wide statements for governmental activities begin with the governmental funds' financial statement balances and adjust them to incorporate the Parish's capital assets and long-term debt. Details of these adjustments can be found in the Reconciliation of the Governmental Funds Balance Sheet to the Statement of Net Position and the Reconciliation of the Governmental Funds Changes in Revenues, Expenditures, and Fund Balances to the Statement of Activities. As a general rule, interfund services provided and used are not eliminated in the process of consolidation. Additional explanations for these adjustments are included in the following section on measurement focus. The Statement of Activities presents financial information in a manner that shows the income and expenses generated by each governmental function. Taxes are reported as general revenues along with other items that cannot be properly included in program revenues. Program revenues of the government-wide financial statements include licenses and permits; intergovernmental revenues; fees, charges and commissions; and fines and forfeitures.

FUND FINANCIAL STATEMENTS:

The fund financial statements are very similar to the traditional government fund statements as presented by governments prior to the issuance of GASB 34. Emphasis is now on the major funds in either the governmental or business-type categories. Non-major funds (by category) or fund type are summarized into a single column. The operations of each fund are accounted for with a separate set of self-balancing accounts that comprise its assets, liabilities, equity, revenues, and expenditures or expenses, as appropriate. Government resources are allocated to and accounted for in individual funds based upon the purpose for which they are to be spent and the means by which spending activities are controlled. The focus of the governmental funds' measurement (in the fund statements) is upon determination of financial position and changes in financial position (sources, uses, and balances of financial resources) rather than upon net income. The major governmental funds of the primary government are as follows:

General Fund -- The General Fund is the general operating fund of the Parish. It is used to account for and report all financial resources not accounted for and reported in another fund. The General Fund is always a major fund.

Road and Drainage Maintenance and Operation Fund – This fund is dedicated for the purpose of constructing, acquiring, imposing, operating, and maintaining drains, drainage canals, pumps, and pumping plants, dykes and levees, and related machinery and equipment; and opening, constructing, maintaining, and improving roads, streets, and bridges and purchasing road machinery and equipment within the Parish.

Recreation Maintenance and Operation Fund – The Recreation Maintenance and Operation Fund is dedicated to the maintenance, operation, construction, and acquisition of recreational facilities in the Parish. Ad valorem taxes, recreation user fees, and interest earnings provide major financing.

Sewer G.O. Sinking Fund – The Sewer General Obligations Bond Sinking Fund accounts for the retirement of General Obligation Sewer Bonds. A specific ad valorem tax and interest earnings provide financing.

The focus of proprietary fund measurement is upon determination of operating income, changes in net position, financial position, and cash flows. The generally accepted accounting principles applicable are those similar to businesses in the private sector.

NOTE 1 – SUMMARY OF SIGNIFICANT ACCOUNTING POLICIES (CONTINUED)

b. Basis of Presentation (continued)

FUND FINANCIAL STATEMENTS (CONTINUED):

Proprietary funds account for operations: that are financed and operated similarly to private business enterprises, where the intent of the governing body is that the costs (expenses, including depreciation) of providing goods or services to the general public on a continuing basis be financed or recovered primarily through user charges; or where the governing body has decided periodic determination of revenues earned, expenses incurred, and/or net income is appropriate for capital maintenance, public policy, management control, accountability, or other purposes. Proprietary funds are presented in the business-type activities column in government-wide financial statements and the major funds section of the basic financial statements. All three proprietary funds of the Parish are reported as major funds.

Proprietary funds distinguish operating revenues and expenses from nonoperating items. Operating revenues and expenses generally result from providing services and producing and delivering goods in connection with a proprietary fund's principal ongoing operations. Operating expenses for proprietary funds include the cost of sales and services, administrative expenses, and depreciation of capital assets. All revenues and expenses not meeting this definition are reported as nonoperating revenues and expenses. The following is a description of the proprietary funds of the Parish:

Waterworks Utility System Fund – Reports all activities necessary to provide water services to residents in the Consolidated Waterworks and Wastewater District No. 1 including but not limited to, administration, operations, maintenance, financing, and related debt service. The major source of funding is fees charged for services.

Wastewater Utility System Fund – Reports all activities necessary to provide wastewater services to residents in the Consolidated Waterworks and Wastewater District No. 1 including but not limited to, administration, operations, maintenance, financing, and related debt service. The major source of funding is fees charged for services.

Solid Waste Collection & Disposal Fund – This fund accounts for the collection and disposal of solid waste in the Parish. The Parish does not own or operate a solid waste landfill. Financing is provided by a parish wide user charge dedicated for collection and disposal of solid waste.

Fiduciary funds are used to report assets held in a trustee or agency capacity for others and therefore cannot be used to support the Parish's own programs. The fiduciary fund categories within this CAFR include two Agency Funds and one Other Post-Employment Benefits Fund.

Agency funds are used to report resources held by the agency in a purely custodial capacity (assets held for others that cannot be used to support the agency's own programs). Agency funds typically involve only the receipt, temporary investment and remittance of fiduciary resources to individuals, private organizations or other governments. GAAP requires the use of an agency fund to account for debt service transactions involving special assessment debt for which the state is not obligated in any manner. There are five governmental fund types that make up the Agency Funds reported in the Statement of Fiduciary Net Position and Statement of Changes in Fiduciary Net Position, four of which are Ad Valorem Tax Agency Funds and one is a Sales Tax Agency Fund. All funds represent ad valorem taxes/and or sales collected by the Parish and subsequently distributed to the appropriate taxing districts. Those fund types, including a description of the specific nature of their activities are:

Council on Aging - The Council On Aging fund is dedicated for the purpose of paying the cost of programs administered by the Council on Aging. Financing is provided by ad valorem taxes and investment earnings.

Fire Protection Fund - The Fire Protection Fund is dedicated for the purpose of acquiring, constructing, improving, maintaining, and/or operating fire protection facilities and equipment in and for St. Charles Parish. Financing is provided primarily by ad valorem, sales, and use taxes. As the Fire Protection District also receives a 1/8 Sales Tax each year, this fund is split between the Ad Valorem Tax Agency Fund and the Sales Tax Agency Fund.

Health Unit - The Health Unit accounts for the financial activities related to improving, maintaining, operating, and supporting public health facilities in the Parish. Financing is provided by ad valorem taxes and investment earning.

NOTE 1 – SUMMARY OF SIGNIFICANT ACCOUNTING POLICIES (CONTINUED)

b. Basis of Presentation (continued)

FUND FINANCIAL STATEMENTS (CONTINUED):

The ARC - The ARC of St. Charles fund is dedicated for the purpose of operating, maintaining, and constructing facilities and for providing services associated with the ARC of St. Charles for all people with intellectual and developmental disabilities in St. Charles Parish.

The Parish also has an Other Post-Employment Benefits Fund, which falls under the category of Pension and Other Employee Benefit Trust Funds. This type of fund used to report resources required to be held in trust for the members and beneficiaries of the St. Charles Parish Retiree Benefits Funding Trust, which was established in 2014 for the purpose of providing post-employment retiree medical benefits for the Parish's eligible retirees. The financials for the aforementioned fiduciary funds can be found beginning with Exhibit A-10.

c. Basis of Accounting and Measurement Focus

GOVERNMENT-WIDE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS:

The government-wide financial statements are reported using the economic resources measurement focus and the accrual basis of accounting. Revenues are recorded when earned and expenses are recorded when a liability is incurred, regardless of the timing of related cash flows. Property taxes are recognized in the year for which they are levied. Grants and other similar items are recognized as revenue as soon as all eligibility requirements imposed by the provider have been met.

FUND FINANCIAL STATEMENTS

All governmental funds are accounted for using a current financial resources measurement focus. With this measurement focus, only current assets, deferred inflows of resources, current liabilities, and deferred outflows of resources generally are included on the balance sheet. Operating statements of these funds present increases (revenues and other financing sources) and decreases (expenditures and other financing uses) in net current assets. Governmental funds are maintained on the modified accrual basis of accounting.

Governmental fund revenues resulting from exchange transactions are recognized in the fiscal year in which the exchange takes place and meets the government's availability criteria (susceptible to accrual). Available means that the resources will be collected within the current fiscal year or are expected to be collected soon enough thereafter to be used to pay liabilities of the current fiscal year. Charges for services, fines and forfeitures, and most governmental miscellaneous revenues, including investment earnings are recorded as earned since they are measurable and available. The Parish's definition of available means expected to be received within one hundred- twenty days of the end of the fiscal year.

Nonexchange transactions, in which the Parish receives value without directly giving value in return, includes sales tax, property tax, special assessments, grants, entitlements, and donations. Property taxes are considered measurable in the calendar year of the tax levy if collected soon enough to meet the availability criteria. Sales taxes and gross receipts business taxes are considered "measurable" when the underlying transaction occurs and meets the availability criteria. Anticipated refunds of such taxes are recorded as fund liabilities and reductions of revenue when they are measurable and valid. Special Assessments are recognized as revenues only to the extent that individual installments are considered current assets in the governmental fund types. Revenue from grants, entitlements, and donations is recognized in the fiscal year in which all eligibility requirements have been satisfied. Eligibility requirements include timing requirements, which specify the year when the resources can be used.

Expenditures are recognized in the accounting period in which the related fund liability is incurred, if measurable, except for the following: principal and interest on long-term debt are recorded when due, and claims and judgments, group health claims, arbitrage payable, net pension obligation, and compensated absences are recorded as expenditures in the governmental fund type when paid with expendable available financial resources. Allocations of cost such as depreciation and amortization are not recognized in the governmental funds.

All proprietary funds are accounted for on a flow of economic resources measurement focus. Proprietary funds are maintained on the accrual basis of accounting wherein revenues are recognized in the accounting period in which they are earned and become measurable, and expenses are recognized in the period incurred, if measurable. Revenue resulting from exchange transactions, in which each party gives and receives essentially equal value, is recorded on the accrual basis when the exchange takes place.

NOTE 1 – SUMMARY OF SIGNIFICANT ACCOUNTING POLICIES (CONTINUED)

d. Budgetary Data

Formal budgetary accounting is employed as a management control device during the year for the General Fund, Special Revenue Funds, Debt Service Funds, Capital Project Funds, and Proprietary Funds.

The level of budgetary control is at the fund/department level and expenditures may not exceed budgeted appropriations. Appropriations that are not expended or encumbered lapse at year-end.

Budgets for the General Fund, Special Revenue Funds, Debt Service Funds, and Capital Project Funds are adopted on a modified accrual basis of accounting. Proprietary funds are adopted on a basis consistent with GAAP.

e. Encumbrances

The Parish does not use an encumbrance accounting system.

f. Cash, Cash Equivalents and Investments

The Parish's cash and cash equivalents are considered to be cash on hand, demand deposits, money market accounts, certificates of deposit, and short-term investments with a maturity date within three months of the date of purchase. For purposes of the Statement of Cash Flows, the Proprietary Funds consider the same items to be cash and cash equivalents.

Under state law, the Parish may deposit funds in demand deposits, interest bearing demand deposits, money market accounts, or time deposits with state banks organized under Louisiana law and national banks having principal offices in Louisiana. Under state law, these deposits must be secured by federal deposit insurance or the pledge of securities owned by the bank. The market value of the pledged securities plus the federal deposit insurance must at all times equal the amount on deposit with the bank. Certain pledged securities are held by the Parish's agent in the Parish's name.

State laws permit the Parish to invest in United States bonds, treasury notes or certificates, or other obligations of the U. S. Government and agencies of the U. S. Government that are federally insured, and certificates of deposit of state banks and national banks having their principal office in the state of Louisiana, or in mutual or trust fund institutions which are registered and which have underlying investments limited to securities of the U. S. Government or its agencies. In addition, local governments in Louisiana are authorized to invest in the Louisiana Asset Management Pool (LAMP), a cooperative endeavor formed by an initiative of the State Treasurer and organized under the laws of the State of Louisiana, which operates as an investment pool.

Cash and cash equivalents are stated at cost, which approximates market. Investments are stated at fair value except for short-term and money market investments; consisting primarily of U. S. treasury obligations with a maturity of one year or less at the time of purchase, and LAMP investments which are reported at amortized cost.

The Parish uses a clearing account to make disbursements for all funds of the Parish. Funds with a "Due to Clearing Account" report the advance as an interfund payable and the General fund, which has been determined to be the receivable fund by management, reports an off-setting interfund receivable.

g. Short-Term Interfund Receivables/Payables

Short-term cash borrowing between funds are reported as "due to/from other funds." Any residual balances outstanding between the governmental activities and business type activities are reported in the government-wide financial statements as "internal balances."

h. Inventories

Inventories reported by governmental funds are stated at cost using the specific identification method. Proprietary fund type inventories are stated at the lower of cost or market, determined by the first-in, first-out method. Inventoried items are recorded as expenditures at the time of purchase, with ending inventories recorded as assets, offset by a nonspendable fund balance, since such assets are not available for future appropriations.

i. Prepaid Items

Certain payments to vendors reflect costs applicable to future accounting periods and are recorded as prepaid items in both government-wide and fund financial statements.

NOTE 1 – SUMMARY OF SIGNIFICANT ACCOUNTING POLICIES (CONTINUED)

j. Restricted Assets – Proprietary Funds

Included in restricted assets are the “Customer Deposits” account and the “Connection Fees” account. The “Customer Deposits” account is used to segregate water meter deposits used to pay any outstanding water bills when customers discontinue service. The “Connection Fees” account is used to segregate those resources accumulated by collection of sewer connection fees for capital improvements and renovations.

Certain proceeds of proprietary fund revenue bonds, as well as certain resources set aside for their repayment are also classified as restricted assets on the balance sheet because their use is limited by applicable bond covenants. The “Revenue Bond Sinking” account is used to segregate resources accumulated for debt service payments over the next twelve months. The “Revenue Bond Reserve” account is used to report resources set aside to make up potential future deficiencies in the “Revenue Bond Sinking” account. The “Capital Additions and Contingencies” account is used to report resources set aside to meet unexpected contingencies or to fund asset renewals and replacements. The “Cash with Fiscal Agent” account is used to report resources that have been transferred to a trustee, which are designated for repayment of bonds in January.

k. Capital Assets

Capital assets; which include land, buildings, improvements other than buildings, machinery and equipment, and infrastructure assets (roads, bridges, canals, levees, curbs, fire hydrants, and sewer and drainage systems) are reported in the applicable governmental or business-type activities columns in the government-wide financial statements. Capital assets are defined by the Parish as having an initial, individual cost of \$5,000 or more. Such assets are recorded at historical cost or estimated historical cost if purchased or constructed. Donated capital assets are recorded at estimated fair market value at the time of donation.

The Parish does not capitalize the cost of normal maintenance and repairs that do not add to the value of the asset or materially extend the asset’s life. Capital asset improvements are capitalized and depreciated over the remaining useful lives of the related capital asset, if applicable.

Major outlays for capital assets and improvements are capitalized at completion of construction projects. For capitalization purposes, projects are considered substantially complete when 100% of the project has been constructed. At this point the project costs are moved out of construction work in progress and capitalized.

Depreciation on all capital assets, excluding land, is calculated on the straight-line method over the following estimated useful lives:

<u>Type of Capital Asset</u>	<u>Number of Years</u>
Buildings	10-40
Improvements Other Than Building:	10-40
Machinery and Equipment	4-12
Infrastructure	25-70

Infrastructure assets purchased by the primary government are recorded as capital assets and have been depreciated accordingly. Depreciable infrastructure assets include roads, bridges, underground pipe (other than related utilities), traffic signals, etc. Non-depreciable infrastructure assets include canals and Levees. These infrastructure assets are likely to be the largest asset class of the Parish. Neither their historical cost nor related depreciation has been reported in the financial statements prior to the implementation of GASB 34 in 2003.

The Parish capitalizes interest cost (net of interest earned) during the construction phase of major capital projects of proprietary funds in accordance with FASB Statements No. 34, *Capitalization of Interest Cost*, and No. 62, *Capitalization of Interest Cost in Situations Involving Certain Tax-Exempt Borrowings and Certain Gifts and Grants*. The objectives of capitalizing interest are: to obtain a measure of acquisition cost that more closely reflects the enterprise’s total investment in the asset, and to charge a cost that relates to the acquisition of a resource that will benefit future periods against the revenues of the period benefited. The amount of interest cost capitalized on major capital projects acquired/constructed with proceeds of restricted tax-exempt debt includes all interest cost of the borrowing less any interest earned on related interest-bearing investments acquired with proceeds of the related tax-exempt borrowings from the date of the borrowing until the assets are ready for their intended use.

NOTE 1 – SUMMARY OF SIGNIFICANT ACCOUNTING POLICIES (CONTINUED)

I. Compensated Absences

Full time employees of the Parish and Consolidated Waterworks and Wastewater District No. 1 hired prior to January 1, 1995 earn annual leave on an annual basis and sick leave on a quarterly basis at various rates based on years of service. Full time employees hired after December 31, 1995 earn annual leave and sick leave on a quarterly basis at various rates based on years of service. Civil service employees cannot accrue vacation leave. Appointed employees can accumulate vacation leave at the end of the year, which must be used during the first six months of the following year or the benefits are lost. Sick leave benefits are allowed to accumulate but do not vest.

m. Long-Term Obligations

In the government-wide statement of net position and in the proprietary fund types' financial statements, long-term debt and other long-term obligations are reported as liabilities. Bond premiums, discounts, and gains (losses) on refunding are deferred and amortized over the life of the bonds using the effective interest method. Bonds payable costs are reported net of the applicable bond premium or discount.

In the fund financial statements, governmental fund types recognize bond premiums, discounts, and bond issuance costs during the current period. The face amount of the debt issue is reported as "other financing sources." Premiums received on debt issuances are reported as "other financing sources" and discounts on debt are reported as "other financing uses."

n. Net Position

Net position represents the difference between (a) assets and deferred outflows of resources and (b) liability and deferred inflows of resources. Net position investment in capital assets consists of capital assets, net of accumulated depreciation, reduced by the outstanding balance of any debt proceeds used for the acquisition, construction, or improvements of those assets. Net position are reported as restricted when there are limitations imposed on their use by external parties such as creditors, grantors, laws or regulations of other governments.

When both restricted and unrestricted resources are available for use, it is the government's policy to use restricted resources first, then unrestricted resources, as they are needed.

o. Interfund Transactions

On fund financial statements, long-term interfund loans are classified as "due to/from other funds" on the balance sheet and are equally offset by a fund balance reserve account which indicates that they do not constitute available expendable resources. These amounts are eliminated in the governmental and business-type activities columns of the Statement of Net Position, except for any residual amounts due between governmental and business-type activities, which are presented as internal balances.

Transfers between governmental and business-type activities on the government-wide statements are reported in the same manner as general revenues.

Exchange transactions between funds are reported as revenues in the seller funds and as expenditures/expenses in the purchaser funds. Flows of cash or goods from one fund to another without a requirement for repayment are reported as interfund transfers. Interfund transfers are reported as other financing sources/uses in governmental funds and after nonoperating revenues/expenses in proprietary funds. Repayments from funds responsible for particular expenditures/expenses to the funds that initially paid for them are not presented on the financial statements.

p. Use of estimates

The Parish uses estimates and assumptions in preparing the financial statements in accordance with generally accepted accounting principles. Those estimates and assumptions affect the reported amounts of assets and liabilities, and the reported revenues and expenditures. Actual results could vary from the estimates that were used.

q. Fund Balance

On December 31, 2011, the Parish adopted GASB 54, Fund Balance Reporting and Governmental Fund Type Definitions, which significantly changes the reporting of fund balance in the balance sheets of governmental type funds.

NOTE 1 – SUMMARY OF SIGNIFICANT ACCOUNTING POLICIES (CONTINUED)

q. Fund Balance (Continued)

In the fund financials, fund balance for governmental funds is reported in classifications that comprise a hierarchy based primarily on the extent to which the Parish is bound to honor constraints on the specific purpose for which amounts in the funds can be spent. Fund Balance is reported in five components- Nonspendable, restricted, committed, assigned and unassigned.

Nonspendable- This component includes amounts that cannot be spent because they are either not in spendable form or legally or contractually required to be maintained intact.

Restricted- This component consist of amount that have constraints placed on them either externally by third-parties (creditors, grantors, contributors, or laws or regulations of other governments) or by law through constitutional provisions or enabling legislation. Enabling legislation authorizes the Parish to assess, levy, charge, or otherwise mandate payment of resources (from external resource providers) and includes a legally enforceable requirement (compelled) by external parties) that those resources be used only for specific purposes stipulated in the legislation.

Committed- This component consists of amounts that can only be used for specific purposes pursuant to constraints imposed by formal action of the Parish's highest level of decision making authority which includes an ordinance from the Parish Council. Those committed amounts cannot be used for any other purpose unless the Parish removes or changes the specified use by taking the same type of action (ordinance) it employed previously to commit those amounts.

Assigned- This component consists of amounts that are constrained by the Parish's intent to be used for specific purposes, but are neither restricted nor committed. The authority for assigning fund balance is expressed by the the Parish Council, as the governing authority of the Parish.

Unassigned- This classification represents amounts that have not been restricted, committed, or assigned to specific purposes within the general fund. When both restricted and unrestricted resources are available for use, it is the Parish's policy to use restricted resources first, then unrestricted resources (committed, assigned, and unassigned) as they are needed. When unrestricted resources (committed, assigned, and unassigned) are available for use it is the Parish's policy to use committed resources first, then assigned, and then unassigned as they are needed.

During the fiscal year 2010, the Parish passed a policy (Ordinance 10-11-15) to maintain a General Fund Balance that represents at least 5% of all Parish expenditures, excluding Enterprise Funds, and in no case shall the minimum General Fund balance be less than \$7,000,000 upon enactment of the balanced budget ordinance or at any time during the fiscal year. As of December 31, 2016, the General Fund Balance was \$40,278,704 which is 49% of all expenditures, excluding the Enterprise funds.

r. Deferred inflows and outflows of resources

In addition to assets, the statement of financial position will sometimes report a separate section for deferred outflows of resources. This separate financial statement element, deferred outflows of resources, represents a consumption of net position that applies to a future period and so will not be recognized as an expense or expenditure until then. The Parish has several items that meet this criterion - net difference between projected and actual earnings on pension plan investments, change in assumptions, changes in proportion, differences between employer contributions and proportion of shared contributions, and employer contributions subsequent to the measurement date. In addition to liabilities, the statement of financial position will sometimes report a separate section for deferred inflows of resources. This separate financial statement element, deferred inflows of resources, represents an acquisition of net position that applies to a future period and so will not be recognized as revenue until then. The Parish has several items that meet the criteria for this category - differences between expected and actual experience, change in assumptions, and changes in proportion that result from the implementation of GASB Statement 68 and 71.

s. Pensions

For purposes of measuring the net pension liability, deferred outflows of resources and deferred inflows of resources related to pensions, and pension expense, information about the fiduciary net position of the Parochial Employees' Retirement System of Louisiana (the "Parochial System"), the District Attorneys' Retirement System (the "DA System"), and the Registrar of Voters Employees' Retirement System of Louisiana (the "Registrar's System") and additions to/deductions from these retirement system's fiduciary net positions have been determined on the same basis as they are reported by the retirement systems. For this purpose, benefit payments (including refunds of employee contributions) are recognized when due and payable in accordance with the benefit terms. Investments are reported at fair value.

NOTE 1 – SUMMARY OF SIGNIFICANT ACCOUNTING POLICIES (CONTINUED)

t. Accounting Pronouncements

In June 2015, the GASB issued Statement No. 73 – Accounting and Financial Reporting for Pensions and Related Assets That Are Not within the Scope of GASB Statement 68, and Amendments to Certain Provisions of GASB Statements 67 and 68. This Statement clarifies the application of certain provisions of Statements 67 and 68 with regard 1) information that is required to be presented as notes to the 10-year schedules of required supplementary information about investment-related factors that significantly affect trends in the amounts reported, 2) accounting and financial reporting for separately financed specific liabilities of individual employers and nonemployer contributing entities for defined benefit pensions, and 3) timing of employer recognition of revenue for the support of nonemployer contributing entities not in a special funding situation. Adoption of this statement for the year ended December 31, 2016 resulted in additional note disclosures for the supplemental pension schedules on pages 81 and 82. The implementation of GASB 73 had no effect on beginning fund balance or beginning net position.

In June 2015, the GASB issued Statement No. 75 – Accounting and Financial Reporting for Postemployment Benefits Other Than Pensions. This Statement replaces the requirements of Statement No. 45, Accounting and Financial Reporting by Employers for Postemployment Benefits Other Than Pensions, as amended, and No. 57, OPEB Measurements by Agent Employers and Agent Multiple-Employer Plans, for OPEB. The provisions of this Statement are effective for financial statements for periods beginning after June 15, 2017. The impact of the implementation of this Statement to the City's financial statements has not been assessed at this time.

In August 2015, the GASB issued Statement No. 77 – Tax Abatement Disclosures. The objective of this Statement is to improve financial reporting by giving users of financial statements essential information that is not consistently or comprehensively reported to the public at present. Financial statement users need information about certain limitations on a government's ability to raise resources. This includes limitations on revenue-raising capacity resulting from governmental programs that use tax abatements to induce behavior by individuals and entities that is beneficial to the government or its citizens. Tax abatements are widely used by state and local governments, particularly to encourage economic development. This Statement is effective for financial statements for periods beginning after December 15, 2015. Adoption of this statement for the year ended December 31, 2016 resulted in additional note disclosures at Note 19. The implementation of GASB 77 had no effect on beginning fund balance or beginning net position.

In December 2015, the GASB issued Statement No. 79 – Certain External Investment Pools and Pool Participants. This Statement addresses accounting and financial reporting for certain external investment pools and pool participants. Specifically, it establishes criteria for an external investment pool to qualify for making the election to measure all of its investments at amortized cost for financial reporting purposes. This Statement establishes additional note disclosure requirements for qualifying external investment pools that measure all of their investments at amortized cost for financial reporting purposes and for governments that participate in those pools. Those disclosures for both the qualifying external investment pools and their participants include information about any limitations or restrictions on participant withdrawals. See Note 4.

In March 2016, the GASB issued Statement No. 82 – Pension Issues-an amendment of GASB Statements No. 67, No. 68, and No.73. This Statement addresses issues regarding (1) the presentation of payroll-related measures in required supplementary information, (2) the selection of assumptions and the treatment of deviations from the guidance in an Actuarial Standard of Practice for financial reporting purposes, and (3) the classification of payments made by employers to satisfy employee (plan member) contribution requirements. This Statement is effective for financial statements for periods beginning after June 15, 2016. The City implemented early adoption of this statement for the year ended December 31, 2016 which did not result in a material impact on the financial statements.

In March 2017, the GASB issued Statement No. 85 – Omnibus 2017 The objective of this Statement is to address practice issues that have been identified during implementation and application of GASB Statements. The Statement addresses a variety of topics including issues relations to blending component units, goodwill, fair value measurement and application, and post-employment benefits (pensions and other postemployment benefits [OPEB]).

u. Correction of an Error

Subsequent to the issuance of the 2015 audited financial statements, management became aware that the 2015 financial statements understated pension expense related to the Parochial Employees' Retirement System employer contributions. The 2015 financial statements have been adjusted to include these amounts. As a result beginning net position for the 2016 governmental activities has decreased by \$2,338,458, business-type activities has decreased by \$943,990, and component units has decreased by \$307,142 from the 2015 audit report.

NOTE 2 – STEWARDSHIP, COMPLIANCE, AND ACCOUNTABILITY

a. Budgets

The procedures used by the Parish in establishing the budgetary data reflected in the financial statements are as follows:

At least 75 days before the beginning of each fiscal year, the Parish President submits a balanced consolidated line item operating and capital budget on a modified accrual basis of accounting, in accordance with the Louisiana Local Government Budget Act and in a format established by the Parish. The Parish President also submits, with the budget, a budget message containing recommendations concerning the fiscal policy of the Parish, a description of the important factors of the budget, and an explanation of all major increases and decreases of budget as compared with expenditures of prior years. After the ordinance has been introduced, the council shall cause the ordinance, or a summary thereof to be published in the official Parish journal at least once together with a notice of the date, time, and place, when and where it will be given a public hearing and be considered for final passage. The publication shall be at least one week prior to the time advertised for the hearing. The Council is required to hold three public hearings and to adopt the budget not less than 30 days before commencement of the coming year. The Council may amend the budget before adoption, except that in no event shall the Council cause the total proposed expenditures to exceed means of financing. Budgets shall be amended only during the public hearings before adoption. If the Council fails to act on the budget within the time limit provided, it shall be adopted as submitted by the Parish President. The budget constitutes an appropriation of funds for all purposes contained therein. The budget ordinance becomes effective on the first day of the fiscal year unless otherwise provided therein.

The Parish President may transfer part or all of any unencumbered appropriation balance among programs within a department or office of the Parish. Before the Council may transfer part or all of any unencumbered appropriation balance from one department or office to another, a written request is required from the Parish President. No appropriation for debt service may be reduced or transferred, and no appropriation may be reduced below any amount required by law to be appropriated or by more than the amount of the unencumbered balance thereof. The ordinance authorizing a supplemental appropriation, or a reduction or transfer of appropriations may be made effective immediately upon adoption but may not be adopted at the same meeting as introduced.

The Council adopted budgets on all of its funds. Governmental funds are adopted on a modified accrual basis of accounting and proprietary fund budgets are adopted on an accrual basis.

NOTE 3 – CASH, CASH EQUIVALENTS, AND INVESTMENTS

The Parish maintains a consolidated cash management pool that is available for use by all funds except those specifically prohibited by law. Each fund type's portion of the consolidated cash pool is displayed on the Statement of Net Position as "Cash and cash equivalents" or "Investments". The Parish's primary government and all discretely presented component units adopted Governmental Accounting Standards Board Statement No. 40, *Deposit and Investment Risk Disclosures*, during 2010.

a. Cash and Cash Equivalents

Deposits (including demand deposit accounts and certificates of deposits) at December 31, 2016, for the Parish's primary government are summarized as follows:

<u>Carrying Amount</u>	<u>Bank Balance</u>
\$2,566,369	\$3,520,481

All deposits are either insured by FDIC or collateralized with securities held by the Parish or its agent in the Parish's name. The Parish does not have a written policy for custodial credit risk for deposits. As of December 31, 2016, the Parish's bank balance was not exposed to custodial credit risk; \$250,000 of deposits were secured by federal deposit insurance coverage, while the remaining \$3,270,481 of deposits were secured by the pledge of securities held by the fiscal agent bank.

b. Investments

Credit Risk: Local governments in Louisiana are restricted to investment types authorized by Louisiana Revised Statutes 39:1211-1245 and 33:2955. The Parish's investment policy further limits its investment choices by not allowing investment grade commercial paper. Accordingly, the Parish may invest in the following:

1. United States Treasury Bonds
2. United States Treasury Notes
3. United States Treasury Bills
4. United States Treasury Strips
5. Obligations of the U.S. Government Agencies, including such instruments as Federal Home Loan Bank bonds, Government National Mortgage Association bonds, or a variety of "Federal Farm Credit" bonds.
6. Fully collateralized certificates of deposit issued by qualified commercial banks and savings and loan associations located within the State of Louisiana.
7. Fully collateralized repurchase agreements.
8. Fully collateralized interest-bearing checking accounts.
9. Mutual or Trust Fund institutions which are registered with the Securities and Exchange Commission under the Security Act of 1933 and the Investment Act of 1940, and which have underlying investments consisting solely of and limited to securities of the United States Government or its agencies.
10. Louisiana Asset Management Pool (LAMP).
- 11.

Credit risk is defined as the risk that an issuer or other counterparty to an investment will not fulfill its obligations. The Parish's investment policy limits investments to those discussed above, obtained under the "Prudent Person" rule, exercising judgment and care, under circumstances then prevailing, which people of prudence, discretion and intelligence exercise in the management of their own affairs – not for speculation, but for investment, considering the probable safety of their capital as well as the probable income to be derived. The Parish's investments in U.S. Agency Securities were rated AAA by Standard & Poor's and Aaa by Moody's Investors Service. LAMP has a Standard & Poor's Rating of AAA.

Custodial Credit Risk: For an investment, custodial credit risk is the risk that, in the event of the failure of the counterparty, the Parish will not be able to recover the value of its investments or collateral securities that are in the possession of an outside party. Investments in external investment pools, mutual funds and other pooled investments are not exposed to custodial credit risk because of their natural diversification and the diversification required by the Securities and Exchange Commission. All other Parish investments are insured or registered, with securities held by the Parish or its agent in the Parish's name. The Parish's Investment policy requires that securities purchased from any bank or broker/dealer including appropriate collateral should be placed with an independent third party fiduciary for custodial safekeeping as evidenced by safekeeping receipts.

LAMP participants' investments in the pool are evidenced by shares of the pool. Investments in pools should be disclosed, but not categorized because they are not evidenced by securities that exist in physical or book-entry form.

The public entity's investment is with the pool, not the securities that make up the pool; therefore, no disclosure is required.

Parish investments for the primary government at December 31, 2016, are itemized as follows:

<u>Investment Type</u>	<u>Carrying Amount</u>	<u>Fair Value</u>
Certificate of Deposit	\$100,000	\$100,000
U.S. Agency Securities	51,424,271	51,284,384
Louisiana Asset Management Pool (LAMP)	37,887,619	37,887,619
Total	<u>\$89,411,890</u>	<u>\$89,272,003</u>

<u>Investment Type</u>	<u>Investment Maturities (in Years)</u>	
	<u>Less than 1</u>	<u>1 - 5</u>
Certificate of Deposit	\$100,000	\$100,000
U.S. Agency Securities	14,486,024	36,938,247
Total	<u>\$14,586,024</u>	<u>\$37,038,247</u>

NOTE 3 – CASH, CASH EQUIVALENTS, AND INVESTMENTS (CONTINUED)

b. Investments (continued)

Concentration of credit risk: Pooled investments are excluded from the 5 percent disclosure requirement.

Interest Rate Risk: The Parish's investment policy limits investments to three years as a means of managing its exposure to fair value losses arising from increasing interest rates.

LAMP, a local government investment pool, is administered by a non-profit corporation, Louisiana Asset Management Pool, Inc., which was organized under the laws of the State of Louisiana and is not required to be a registered investment company under the Investment Company act of 1940; however, its investment policies are similar to those established by Rule 2a7, which governs registered money market funds. The LAMP portfolio includes only securities and other obligations in which local governments in Louisiana are authorized to invest. LAMP is designed to be highly liquid to give its participants immediate access to their account balances. LAMP is governed by a board of fifteen members elected by the pool's participants each year, and is not subject to additional oversight. LAMP's primary objective is to maintain a stable net position value while increasing its participant's liquidity and yield. To provide for this liquidity, all investments at the time of purchase have a maximum remaining maturity of 397 days and the dollar weighted average maturity of LAMP does not generally exceed 90 days. The fair values of LAMP's investments are determined on a weekly basis in order to monitor the variances between amortized cost and fair value. For purposes of determining participants' shares, investments are valued at amortized cost. Amortized cost approximates fair value. The fair value of the Parish's portion in LAMP is the same as the value of the pool shares.

LAMP is designed to be liquid to give its participants immediate access to their account balances. LAMP prepares its own interest rate risk disclosure using the weighted average maturity (WAM) method. The WAM of LAMP assets is restricted to not more than 90 days, and consists of no securities with a maturity in excess of 397 days. The WAM for LAMP's total investments is 80 (from LAMP's monthly Statement of Net Position) as of December 31, 2016.

The following is a reconciliation of the carrying amount of deposits and investments to restricted and unrestricted "Cash and cash equivalents" and "Investments" on the Statement of Net Position:

Cash and cash Equivalents:

Deposits	<u>\$2,566,369</u>
----------	--------------------

Investments:

LAMP	37,887,619
------	------------

Investments	<u>51,524,271</u>
-------------	-------------------

Total investments	<u>89,411,890</u>
-------------------	-------------------

Cash, cash equivalents, and investments, December 31, 2016	<u>\$91,978,259</u>
---	----------------------------

OPEB Trust	\$4,169,316
------------	-------------

Ad Valorem Tax Agency Fund	\$208,292
----------------------------	-----------

Sales Tax Agency Fund	\$285,508
-----------------------	-----------

Current Assets- Cash and cash equivalents	\$2,537,228
---	-------------

Restricted Assets- Cash and cash equivalents	<u>29,141</u>
--	---------------

Total cash and cash equivalents	<u>2,566,369</u>
---------------------------------	------------------

Current Assets- Investments	81,026,342
-----------------------------	------------

Restricted Assets- Investments	<u>8,385,548</u>
--------------------------------	------------------

Total investments	<u>89,411,890</u>
-------------------	-------------------

Cash, cash equivalents, and investments	<u>\$91,978,259</u>
--	----------------------------

NOTE 3 – CASH, CASH EQUIVALENTS, AND INVESTMENTS (CONTINUED)

The Parish categorizes its fair value measurements within the fair value hierarchy established by generally accepted accounting principles. The hierarchy is based on the valuation inputs used to measure the fair value of the asset. Level 1 inputs are quoted prices in active markets for identical assets; Level 2 inputs are significant other observable inputs; and Level 3 inputs are significant unobservable inputs.

The Parish has the following recurring fair value measurements as of December 31, 2016:

- Louisiana Asset Management Pool (LAMP) is valued using prices quoted in active markets for those securities of the pool (Level 1 inputs).
- U. S. Agency Securities classified in Level 2 are valued using quoted prices for similar securities in active markets.

The Parish's measurements of fair value are made on a recurring basis and their valuation techniques for assets and liabilities recorded at fair value are as follows:

December 31, 2016	Level 1	Level 2	Level 3	Total
Cash and Cash Equivalents	\$ 2,566,369	\$ -	\$ -	\$ 2,566,369
Certificate of Deposit	100,000	-	-	100,000
Louisiana Asset Management Pool (LAMP)	37,887,619	-	-	37,887,619
U. S. Agency Securities	-	51,284,384	-	51,284,384
Total	\$ 40,553,988	\$ 51,284,384	\$ -	\$ 91,838,372

NOTE 4 – RECEIVABLES

All receivables, except for ad valorem taxes are considered collectible as of December 31, 2016; accordingly, an allowance for uncollectible is not considered necessary. Ad valorem taxes receivable are recorded net of an estimated uncollectible of three percent (3%) of gross taxes listed on the assessment roll. Of the total \$25,867,000 ad valorem taxes receivable, \$24,735,030 was collected by the Sheriff in December 2016 and remitted to the Parish in January 2017.

The Consolidated Waterworks and Wastewater District, along with the Solid Waste Collection and Disposal Fund, considers unbilled receivables at year-end to be those amounts for services received by customers in the current year, but not actually billed by the District until the following year. Unbilled receivables amounted to \$975,536 for the Waterworks Utility System, \$773,966 for the Wastewater Utility System, and \$323,740 for the Solid Waste Collection and Disposal Fund.

NOTE 5 – DUE FROM OTHER GOVERNMENTS

Due from other governments by governmental agencies for the primary government at December 31, 2016, consists of the following:

<u>Governmental Activities</u>	<u>Federal</u>	<u>State</u>	<u>Local</u>	<u>Other</u>	<u>Total</u>
General Fund	\$268,726	\$418,416	\$451,063	\$2,206	\$1,140,411
Road & Drainage Maintenance & Operati	1,553,649	-	6,453	60	1,560,162
WBHPL- Flood Control	-	2,387,689	-	-	2,387,689
Nonmajor Governmental Funds	29,677	40,862	-	1,413	71,952
<u>Business-type Activities</u>					
Wastewater Utility System	109,997	-	-	-	109,997
Waterworks Utility System	-	-	-	-	-
Totals	<u>\$1,962,049</u>	<u>\$2,846,967</u>	<u>\$457,516</u>	<u>\$3,679</u>	<u>\$5,270,211</u>

NOTE 6 – RESTRICTED ASSETS

A breakdown by account of restricted and designated assets for year ended December 31, 2016 is as follows:

	<u>Waterworks Utility System</u>	<u>Wastewater Utility System</u>	<u>Total</u>
Customer Deposits	\$ 27,677	\$ 44	\$ 27,721
Connection Fees	288	3,342,172	3,342,460
Revenue Bond Sinking	459	-	459
Revenue Bond Reserve	24	635	659
Construction	5,043,376	-	5,043,376
Capital Additions & Contingencie:	14	-	14
Totals	<u>\$ 5,071,838</u>	<u>\$ 3,342,851</u>	<u>\$ 8,414,689</u>

NOTE 7 – CAPITAL ASSETS

a. Primary government capital asset activity for the year ended December 31, 2016, was as follows:

	Balance at December 31, 2015	Additions	Deletions	Adjustments	Balance at December 31, 2016
Governmental Activities:					
Capital assets not being depreciated:					
Land	\$ 10,669,811	\$ -	\$ -	\$ -	\$ 10,669,811
Infrastructure	14,855,447	-	-	-	14,855,447
Construction in Progress	51,853,809	24,490,708	(10,705,860)	(68,421)	65,570,236
Total capital assets not being depreciated	<u>77,379,067</u>	<u>24,490,708</u>	<u>(10,705,860)</u>	<u>(68,421)</u>	<u>91,095,494</u>
Capital assets being depreciated:					
Buildings	52,259,938	1,289,255	-	-	53,549,193
Improvements other than buildings	90,847,864	8,242,942	(201,680)	(353,224)	98,535,902
Machinery & Equipment	41,341,581	3,822,455	(1,885,296)	405,851	43,684,591
Infrastructure	112,410,843	-	(419,563)	1,647,209	113,638,489
Total capital assets being depreciated	<u>296,860,226</u>	<u>13,354,652</u>	<u>(2,506,539)</u>	<u>1,699,836</u>	<u>309,408,175</u>
Less accumulated depreciation for:					
Buildings	(14,394,116)	(1,422,423)	-	12,659	(15,803,880)
Improvements other than buildings	(41,358,247)	(4,780,488)	79,277	13,589	(46,045,869)
Machinery & Equipment	(30,424,442)	(2,695,155)	1,740,493	25,829	(31,353,275)
Infrastructure	(71,879,754)	(3,189,917)	118,583	-	(74,951,088)
Total accumulated depreciation	<u>(158,056,559)</u>	<u>(12,087,983)</u>	<u>1,938,353</u>	<u>52,077</u>	<u>(168,154,112)</u>
Total capital assets being depreciated, net	<u>138,803,667</u>	<u>1,266,669</u>	<u>(568,186)</u>	<u>1,751,913</u>	<u>141,254,063</u>
Total governmental activities capital assets , net	<u>\$ 216,182,734</u>	<u>\$ 25,757,377</u>	<u>\$(11,274,046)</u>	<u>\$ 1,683,492</u>	<u>\$ 232,349,557</u>
Business-type Activities:					
Capital assets not being depreciated:					
Land	\$ 824,777	\$ -	\$ -	\$ -	\$ 824,777
Construction in Progress	2,642,348	1,180,437	(4,131,500)	518,717	210,002
Total capital assets not being depreciated	<u>3,467,125</u>	<u>1,180,437</u>	<u>(4,131,500)</u>	<u>518,717</u>	<u>1,034,779</u>
Capital assets being depreciated:					
Buildings & Improvements	216,771,858	4,745,978	(25,000)	562,117	222,054,953
Machinery & Equipment	15,590,976	918,961	(957,277)	(3,270)	15,549,390
Total capital assets being depreciated	<u>232,362,834</u>	<u>5,664,939</u>	<u>(982,277)</u>	<u>558,847</u>	<u>237,604,343</u>
Less accumulated depreciation for:					
Buildings & Improvements	(92,814,407)	(5,914,070)	25,000	(89,173)	(98,792,650)
Machinery & Equipment	(13,877,082)	(534,810)	932,395	89,173	(13,390,324)
Total accumulated depreciation	<u>(106,691,489)</u>	<u>(6,448,880)</u>	<u>957,395</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>(112,182,974)</u>
Total capital assets being depreciated, net	<u>125,671,345</u>	<u>(783,941)</u>	<u>(24,882)</u>	<u>558,847</u>	<u>125,421,369</u>
Total business type activities capital assets , net	<u>\$ 129,138,470</u>	<u>\$ 396,496</u>	<u>\$(4,156,382)</u>	<u>\$ 1,077,564</u>	<u>\$ 126,456,148</u>

The governmental activities transferred \$1,248,414 of completed capital projects to the business type activities and are shown as depreciable additions on the business type activity.

NOTE 7 – CAPITAL ASSETS (Continued)

b. Depreciation expense was charged to functions of the primary government as follows:

Governmental Activities:	
General Government	\$ 2,101,754
Public Safety	454,852
Public Works	8,243,117
Health & Welfare	122,545
Culture & Recreation	1,142,926
Economic Development & Assistance	22,789
	<u>\$ 12,087,983</u>
Business-type Activities:	
Waterworks Utility System	\$ 2,690,959
Wastewater Utility System	3,757,921
	<u>\$ 6,448,880</u>

c. Construction work in progress for the governmental activities of the primary government is composed of the following:

	<u>Project Authorization</u>	<u>Expended to 12/31/2016</u>	<u>Committed Financing</u>
Coastal Zone Management	\$ 828	\$ 828	\$ -
Planning and Zoning	3,033	3,033	-
Government Buildings	8,577,414	845,774	7,731,640
Emergency Operations Center	737,002	17,269	719,733
Animal Control	360,518	-	360,518
Community Services	520,111	-	520,111
Parish Transportation Fund	1,000,000	500,000	500,000
Road Lighting	14,000	11,340	2,660
Roads & Drainage Maintenance & Operation Fund:			
Roads	4,017,971	2,609,471	1,408,500
Sidewalks	6,394,516	5,536,036	858,480
Drainage	36,473,683	25,365,258	11,108,425
Recreation Fund	1,879,611	395,477	1,484,134
Public Improvement Sales Tax Bond Construction	548,888	-	548,888
WBHPL Fund-123	20,288,972	11,796,507	8,492,465
WBHPL Fund-310	16,427,969	15,625,908	802,061
Front Foot Assessment Fund	586,616	555,827	30,789
Library(Land & Bldgs)	2,545,901	2,307,508	238,393
Total Construction Commitments:	<u>\$ 100,377,033</u>	<u>\$ 65,570,236</u>	<u>\$ 34,806,797</u>

NOTE 7 – CAPITAL ASSETS (Continued)

d. Construction work in progress for the proprietary funds is composed of the following:

<u>Project Description</u>	<u>Project Authorization</u>	<u>Expended to 12/31/2016</u>	<u>Committed Financing</u>
LA 18 Cast Iron Replace- Hahnville P II	\$ 15,244	\$ 15,244	\$ -
WB A Plant- Clarifier Refurbishment	16,410	9,026	7,384
WA System Imp- West B St, Norco	10,000	8,671	1,329
Killona Force Main Extension	159,578	130,887	28,691
Lake Ponchartrain Basin Restoration	46,174	46,174	-
Total Construction Commitments	<u>\$ 247,406</u>	<u>\$ 210,002</u>	<u>\$ 37,404</u>

NOTE 8 – INTERFUND ASSETS/LIABILITIES

a. Balances due to/from other funds at December 31, 2016, consist of the following:

Governmental Funds:

\$ 6,748	Due to the General Fund from the Criminal Court Fund representing half the ending fund balance.
11	Due to the General Fund from the Parish Payroll Fund representing the 2016 interest earned for that account which is consolidated in the General Fund.
445,500	Due to the General Fund from the Wastewater Utility System Fund representing the expenses related to a loan between funds.
3,000	Due to the Flood Protection Fund from the General Fund representing a FAA 310 transfer for the fund at 12/31/2016.

\$ 455,259

Proprietary Funds:

773,438	Due to the Wastewater Utility System Fund from the Waterworks Utility System Fund representing the 2016 sewer billing for December.
287,383	Due to the Solid Waste Collection & Disposal Fund from the Waterworks Utility System Fund representing the 2016 garbage billing for December.

\$ 1,060,821

	<u>Due From Other Funds</u>	<u>Due to Other Funds</u>	<u>Net Internal Balances</u>
Balance Sheet- Governmental Funds	\$ 455,259	\$ (9,759)	\$ 445,500
Statement of Net Position- Proprietary Funds	1,060,821	(1,506,321)	(445,500)
	<u>\$ 1,516,080</u>	<u>\$ (1,516,080)</u>	<u>\$ -</u>

NOTE 9 – INTERFUND TRANSFERS

Interfund transfers for the year ended December 31, 2016, consisted of the following:

		Transfers From						
		General Fund	Roads & Drainage M&O	Flood Protection	Waterworks Utility System	Solid Waste Collection &	Nonmajor Governmental	Total
Transfers To	General Fund	\$ -	\$ 350,000	\$ 3,013	\$ 125,000	\$ 9,052	\$ 114,681	\$ 601,746
	Roads & Drainage Fund	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
	Flood Protection	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
	Nonmajor Governmental Fun	956,717	-	-	-	-	20,166	976,883
	Waterworks Utility System	-	-	-	-	-	3,166	3,166
	Wastwater Utility System	-	-	-	-	-	313,000	313,000
	Solid Waste Disposal Fund	27,866	-	-	-	-	-	27,866
		<u>\$ 984,583</u>	<u>\$ 350,000</u>	<u>\$ 3,013</u>	<u>\$ 125,000</u>	<u>\$ 9,052</u>	<u>\$ 451,013</u>	<u>\$ 1,922,661</u>

Transfers are used to 1) move revenues from the fund that statute or budget requires to collect them to the fund that statute or budget requires to expend them, 2) move receipts restricted to debt service from the funds collecting the receipts to the debt service fund as debt service payments become due, and 3) use unrestricted revenues collected in general fund to finance various programs accounted for in other funds in accordance with budgetary authorizations.

A summary of transfers in and (out) reported in fund financial statements and net transfers as reported in the Statement of Activities:

	<u>Transfers In</u>	<u>Transfer Out</u>	<u>Net Transfers</u>
Statement of Revenues, Expenditures & Changes in Fund Balances- Governmental Funds	\$ 1,578,629	\$ (1,788,609)	\$ (209,980)
Statement of Revenues, Expenditures & Changes in Fund Balances- Proprietary Funds	344,032	(134,052)	209,980
Total	<u>\$ 1,922,661</u>	<u>\$ (1,922,661)</u>	<u>\$ -</u>

NOTE 10 – OPERATING LEASES

The Parish has various operating leases for various periods of time for right of ways and office space. The total cost for operating leases for 2016 was \$77,729. Minimum annual commitments under non-cancelable operating leases are as follows:

	<u>Buildings</u>	<u>Other</u>	<u>Total</u>
2017	\$ 47,290	\$ 4	\$ 47,294
2018	-	4	4
2019	-	4	4
2020	-	4	4
2021	-	4	4
2022-2026	-	20	20
2027-2031	-	20	20
2032-2036	-	20	20
Totals	<u>\$ 47,290</u>	<u>\$ 80</u>	<u>\$ 47,370</u>

NOTE 11 – LONG-TERM OBLIGATIONS

The following is a summary of the Parish's long-term debt transactions for the year ended December 31, 2016:

	<u>Balance at 12/31/15</u>	<u>Additions</u>	<u>Retirements</u>	<u>Balance at 12/31/16</u>	<u>Due Within One Year</u>
<u>Governmental Activities:</u>					
General Obligation bonds	\$ 9,905,000	\$ -	\$ (6,120,000)	\$ 3,785,000	\$ 1,295,000
Public improvement bonds	2,890,000	-	(270,000)	2,620,000	280,000
Pension Liability	819,755	6,334,247	-	7,154,002	-
Net OPEB Obligation	11,994,138	1,228,137	(1,310,834)	11,911,441	-
Claims and Judgements	2,972,936	916,784	(115,700)	3,774,020	217,050
Total Governmental Activities	<u>\$ 28,581,829</u>	<u>\$ 8,479,168</u>	<u>\$ (7,816,534)</u>	<u>\$ 29,244,463</u>	<u>\$ 1,792,050</u>
<u>Business-Type Activities:</u>					
Revenue Bonds	\$ 27,068,842	\$ 1,006,158	\$ (1,248,000)	\$ 26,827,000	\$ 1,006,158
Pension Liability	298,639	2,530,969	-	2,829,608	-
Total Business-type Activities	<u>\$ 27,367,481</u>	<u>\$ 3,537,127</u>	<u>\$ (1,248,000)</u>	<u>\$ 29,656,608</u>	<u>\$ 1,006,158</u>
Total Long-term Obligations	<u>\$ 55,949,310</u>	<u>\$ 12,016,295</u>	<u>\$ (9,064,534)</u>	<u>\$ 58,901,071</u>	<u>\$ 2,798,208</u>

Long-term bonded debt outstanding as of December 31, 2016, consists of the following

	<u>Date of Issuance</u>	<u>Authorized and Issued</u>	<u>Interest Rate</u>	<u>Maturity Date</u>	<u>Principal Outstanding</u>	<u>Interest to Maturity</u>
<u>GENERAL OBLIGATION BONDS:</u>						
DEQ Refunding- 2012	4/10/2012	12,500,000	3.65-4.00	3/1/2019	\$ 3,785,000	\$ 102,074
Total General Obligation Bonds					<u>3,785,000</u>	<u>102,074</u>
<u>PUBLIC IMPROVEMENT BONDS:</u>						
PIST Series 2013	7/1/2013	2,620,000	1.94	6/20/2023	1,930,000	154,909
Sales Tax Revenue (2007)	6/1/2007	920,000	4.45-6.45	8/1/2031	690,000	307,724
Total Public Improvement Bonds					<u>2,620,000</u>	<u>462,633</u>
<u>REVENUE BONDS:</u>						
Consol. WW & Wstwtr- Ref (2007A)	1/30/2007	23,975,000	4.00-5.00	7/1/2036	22,170,000	12,543,579
Consol. WW & Wstwtr- Ref (2007B)	1/30/2007	5,780,000	4.00	7/1/2016	-	-
Sewer Revenue Bonds- 1994	6/24/1994	6,065,000	2.95	7/1/2015	-	-
PIST Revenue Bond, Series 2010 DEQ	8/25/2010	6,500,000	0.45	11/1/2030	4,657,000	161,226
Total of Revenue Bonds					<u>26,827,000</u>	<u>12,704,805</u>
TOTALS					<u>\$ 33,232,000</u>	<u>\$ 13,269,512</u>

NOTE 11 – LONG-TERM OBLIGATIONS (CONTINUED)

Public improvement and general obligation bonds accounted for in the Debt Service Funds are serviced through the collection of parish ad valorem taxes and sales taxes. The revenue bonds accounted for in the Enterprise Funds are serviced by revenues from operations. In 2010, St Charles Parish was awarded a Public improvement Sales Tax Revenue bond which is to cover construction costs up to \$6,500,000. As of December 31, 2016, the Parish had incurred \$6,500,000 of costs; therefore, the Parish has drawn down the \$6,500,000 in full.

Long-term bonded debt totaling \$26,827,000 includes \$1,066,000 of bonds payable within one year, which is included in the payables from restricted assets for the Enterprise Funds on Exhibit A.

Wastewater (405)	\$316,000
Waterworks (432)	<u>750,000</u>
	<u>\$1,066,000</u>

The outstanding bonds secured by ad valorem taxes consist of general obligation bonds. These bonds, presented in the previous table, totaled \$3,785,000. In accordance with Louisiana Revised Statute 39:562, the Parish is legally restricted from incurring long-term bonded debt secured by ad valorem taxes in excess of ten percent of the assessed value for taxable property in the Parish for any one purpose. The statutory debt limit for the Parish as reported at December 31, 2016 was \$133,260,763.

The annual requirements to amortize all long-term obligations (including interest of \$13,269,512 outstanding at December 31, 2016) are as follows:

<u>Maturity</u>	<u>General Obligation Bonds</u>	<u>Public Improvement Bonds</u>	<u>Total General Long-Term Obligations</u>	<u>Revenue Bonds</u>	<u>Total Bonds</u>
2017	\$ 1,295,000	\$ 280,000	\$ 1,575,000	\$ 1,066,000	\$ 2,641,000
2018	1,325,000	290,000	1,615,000	1,083,000	2,698,000
2019	1,165,000	300,000	1,465,000	1,101,000	2,566,000
2020	-	310,000	310,000	1,123,000	1,433,000
2021	-	325,000	325,000	1,136,000	1,461,000
2022-2026	-	825,000	825,000	6,364,000	7,189,000
2027-2031	-	290,000	290,000	7,344,000	7,634,000
2032-2036	-	-	-	7,610,000	7,610,000
2037-2041	-	-	-	-	-
	<u>3,785,000</u>	<u>2,620,000</u>	<u>6,405,000</u>	<u>26,827,000</u>	<u>33,232,000</u>

Plus amounts Representing interest:

2017	\$ 57,730	\$ 71,115	\$ 128,845	\$ 1,005,489	\$ 1,134,334
2018	33,626	64,930	98,556	989,223	1,087,779
2019	10,718	58,408	69,126	972,492	1,041,618
2020	-	51,674	51,674	955,447	1,007,121
2021	-	44,729	44,729	937,994	982,723
2022-2026	-	125,622	125,622	4,034,155	4,159,777
2027-2031	-	46,155	46,155	2,736,442	2,782,597
2032-2036	-	-	-	1,073,563	1,073,563
2037-2041	-	-	-	-	-
	<u>102,074</u>	<u>462,633</u>	<u>564,707</u>	<u>12,704,805</u>	<u>13,269,512</u>
Totals	<u>\$ 3,887,074</u>	<u>\$ 3,082,633</u>	<u>\$ 6,969,707</u>	<u>\$ 39,531,805</u>	<u>\$ 46,501,512</u>

NOTE 11 – LONG-TERM OBLIGATIONS (CONTINUED)

Defeasance of Debts

On April 10, 2012, the Parish defeased \$13,593,711 of 1997 and 1998 Series of General Obligation Bonds by placing the proceeds of the new \$12.5 million General Obligation Bonds in an irrevocable trust to provide from all future debt service payments of the defeased bonds. Accordingly, the trust account assets and liabilities for the defeased bonds are not included in the Parish's financial statements.

On July 1, 2013, the Parish defeased \$3,580,005 of 2003 Series of Sales Tax Bonds by placing the proceeds of the new \$2,620,000 Sales Tax Refunding Bonds in an irrevocable trust to provide from all future debt service payments of the defeased bonds. Accordingly, the trust account assets and liabilities for the defeased bonds are not included in the Parish's financial statements. The difference between cash flows required to service the old debt and the cash flows required to service the new debt totaled \$296,338. An economic gain (difference between the present value of the old debt and new debt service payments) of \$233,877 resulted from the refunding. The average interest rate of the old debt was 3.76% whereas the new debt has an average interest of 1.94%.

As of December 31, 2016, a cumulative total of \$15,075,000 remains defeased on the 1997 Series of GO Bonds, 1998 Series GO Bonds, and the 2003 Sales Tax Bonds.

On April 22, 2016, the Parish partially defeased \$3,450,000 of the \$7,235,000 General Obligation Bonds, Series 2012, leaving a remaining principal balance on the bonds of \$3,785,000. This advance was undertaken for the purpose of freeing up ad valorem tax money which can now be utilized by the Parish Sewer Department. The Parish placed the proceeds of the bonds in an irrevocable trust to provide for complete payment of the outstanding balance of the defeased bonds on March 1, 2019. The balance of the escrow account is \$3,527,740 at December 31, 2016. Accordingly, the trust accounts assets and the liabilities for the defeased bonds are not included in the Parish's financial statements. There was no economic gain or loss associated with this defeasance.

Arbitrage Liability

Section 148 of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986, as amended, requires that issuers of tax-exempt debt make arbitrage calculations annually on bonds issued after August 31, 1986, to determine whether an arbitrage rebate liability exists between the issuer and the U. S. Department of the Treasury. Arbitrage is the difference (or profit) earned from borrowing funds at tax-exempt rates and investing the proceeds in higher yielding taxable securities. Arbitrage rebate calculations made on December 31, 2016, for the Parish shows that there were no arbitrage rebate liabilities due the U. S. Department of Treasury.

NOTE 12 – PAYABLE FROM RESTRICTED ASSETS

A summary of the proprietary funds' payable from restricted assets by account is as follows:

	<u>Waterworks Utility System</u>	<u>Wastewater Utility System</u>	<u>Total</u>
Current Maturities of Long-Term Debt	\$ 750,000	\$ 316,000	\$ 1,066,000
Customer Deposits	1,632,050	-	1,632,050
Totals	<u>\$ 2,382,050</u>	<u>\$ 316,000</u>	<u>\$ 2,698,050</u>

NOTE 13 – FUND EQUITY

The nature and purpose of designations of net position are as follows:

Net Position Restricted for debt service

This represents the amount restricted for paying principal and interest of the Waterworks and Wastewater proprietary funds.

Net Position Restricted for capital projects

This represents the amount restricted for construction and improvements to the water and wastewater systems.

The following illustrates the specific purposes of each classification of fund balance in the financial statements:

2016	General Fund	Public Roads	Flood Protection	Sewer General Obligation Sinking	Nonmajor Governmental Funds	Total
Nonspendable:						
Prepaid Items	\$ 162,863	\$ 930	\$ -	\$ -	\$ 20,870	\$ 184,663
Total Nonspendable:	162,863	930	-	-	20,870	184,663
Restricted:						
Maintenance/Operation:	-	18,172,614	-	-	289,086	18,461,700
Capital Projects	216,250	813,974	-	-	200,000	1,230,224
Debt Service	-	-	-	431,498	643,215	1,074,713
Special Revenues	-	-	3,905,789	-	4,546,285	8,452,074
Total Restricted:	216,250	18,986,588	3,905,789	431,498	5,678,586	29,218,711
Committed:						
Capital Projects	2,670,087	10,266,035	-	-	1,964,832	14,900,954
Maintenance/Operation:	7,000,000	-	-	-	-	7,000,000
Total Committed:	9,670,087	10,266,035	-	-	1,964,832	21,900,954
Assigned:						
Capital Projects	-	-	-	-	-	-
Maintenance/Operation:	1,800,140	-	-	-	38,334	1,838,474
Insurance Claims	3,774,021	-	-	-	-	3,774,021
Total Assigned:	5,574,161	-	-	-	38,334	5,612,495
Unassigned	24,655,343	-	-	-	(899)	24,654,444
Totals	\$ 40,278,704	\$ 29,253,553	\$ 3,905,789	\$ 431,498	\$ 7,701,723	\$ 81,571,267

NOTE 14 – PROPERTY TAXES

Ad valorem taxes are levied on real property as of November 15th of each year to finance the budget for the following year. The tax is due and becomes an enforceable lien on the property after being filed with the Louisiana Tax Commission by the St. Charles Parish Assessor's office (usually November 15th). The tax becomes delinquent on December 31st. Taxes are billed and collected by the St. Charles Parish Sheriff's office.

At the governmental fund level, property taxes that are measurable and available (receivable within the current period and collected within that period or within 60 days thereafter) are recognized as revenue in the year of the levy. Therefore, 2016 property tax that was levied to finance the budget for 2017 is recorded as revenue for the 2017 fiscal year. The property taxes that are measurable, but not available, are recorded net of estimated uncollectible amounts. The 2016 tax levy, which was levied to finance the budget for 2017, is recorded net of adjustments, as unearned revenue.

Property taxes are levied each November 15th on the assessed value listed as of the prior January 1st for all real property, merchandise, and movable property located in the Parish. Assessed values are established by the St. Charles Parish Assessor's office and the Louisiana Tax Commission at percentages of actual value, as specified by the Louisiana law. An assessment of all property is required to be completed no less than every four years. The taxable assessed value, upon which the 2016 levies are based, was \$1,233,690,797 and the Homestead Exemption was \$98,916,828. The total 2016 assessed value was \$1,332,607,625.

NOTE 14 – PROPERTY TAXES (Continued)

The Parish collects ad valorem taxes on behalf of the Parish Fire Departments, Council on Aging, St. Charles Parish Health Unit and The ARC of St. Charles as listed below. Of the \$3,918,723 collected by the Parish, \$132,204 is related to commissions and fees on tax collections.

Fire Departments	\$ 1,932,522
Council on Aging	1,212,562
SCP Community Health Center	808,374
ARC of St. Charles	877,132
	<u>\$ 4,830,590</u>

NOTE 15 – SALES AND USE TAXES

The Parish levies one percent, one-half percent, three-eighth percent, and one-eighth percent sales and use taxes. The Parish and the St. Charles Parish School Board have entered into an agreement in which the School Board collects the Parish’s sales and use taxes for a stipulated fee. The School Board remits the proceeds of the sales and use taxes to the Parish on a monthly basis. The amount due from the School Board at December 31, 2016 was \$3,008,952.

The one percent sales and use tax ordinance stipulates that the proceeds derived from the tax must be used for the purpose of constructing, acquiring, improving, operating, and maintaining drains, drainage canals, pumps, and pumping plants, dykes, and levees, and related machinery and equipment; and opening, constructing, maintaining, and improving roads, street, and bridges, and purchasing machinery and equipment in connection therewith. The proceeds are subject to funding negotiable bonds for any of the above described capital purposes and providing for reserves in connection therewith. The one-half percent and three-eighth percent sales and use taxes ordinances stipulate that the proceeds derived from the taxes must be used for any lawful public purpose and for funding of bonds for constructing, acquiring and developing capital improvements in the Parish and providing for reserves in connection therewith. The one-eighth percent sales and use tax is to be used for fire protection in the Parish, including but not limited to constructing, maintaining, and operating the Parish’s fire protection facilities and for funding bonds for the purpose of acquiring buildings, machinery, and equipment for the Parish and for funding appropriate reserve requirements.

The Parish collects sales and use tax on behalf of the Parish Fire Departments. Of the \$1,661,603 collected by the Parish, \$30,142 is related to commissions and fees on tax collections.

NOTE 16 – RISK MANAGEMENT

The Parish is exposed to various losses related to tort; theft of, damage to, and destruction of assets; errors and omissions; injuries to employees; and natural disasters. The Parish purchases commercial insurance for claims in excess of \$150,000 per occurrence with no aggregate max pay out for property, employee, automobile and general liability coverage. The General fund as an assigned fund balance for these claim liabilities on the Governmental fund balance sheet. On the fund financials, the expenditures are recorded as the claim is paid. All Funds of the Parish, except for the capital projects and debt service funds participate in the account and make payments to it based on management’s estimates of the amounts needed to pay prior and current year claims. The balance is approximately \$2,972,936 at December 31, 2016. There were no significant reductions in insurance coverage from that of the prior year. The amount of settlements did not exceed the commercial insurance coverage in any of the past three fiscal years.

The claims liability of \$3,774,020 (which includes an estimated liability for claims incurred but not reported of \$1,027,000) is reported on the Statement of Net Position at December 31, 2016. These liabilities are based on requirements of the Governmental Accounting Standards Board Statement No. 10, “Accounting and Financial Reporting for Risk Financing and Related Insurance Issues”, which require that a liability for claims be reported if information prior to the issuance of the financial statements and the amount of loss can be reasonably estimated. Governmental Accounting Standards Board Statement No. 30, “Risk Financing Omnibus- An Amendment of GASB Statement No. 10” requires that specific, incremental claim adjustment expense and estimated recoveries be considered in calculating the claims liability.

NOTE 16 – RISK MANAGEMENT (Continued)

Changes in the balances of claims liabilities during years 2014 through 2016 were as follows:

	<u>2014</u>	<u>2015</u>	<u>2016</u>
Liability at beginning of year	\$ 1,482,330	\$ 2,317,166	\$ 2,972,936
Current year claims and changes in estimates	1,013,232	909,673	916,784
Less claim payments	<u>(178,396)</u>	<u>(253,903)</u>	<u>(115,700)</u>
Balance at year end	<u>\$ 2,317,166</u>	<u>\$ 2,972,936</u>	<u>\$ 3,774,020</u>

NOTE 17 – COMMITMENTS AND CONTINGENCIES

a. Litigation

The Parish is a defendant in a number of claims and lawsuits resulting principally from personal injury, property damage, and construction claims. These claims are outside of the insurance coverage discussed in the Risk Management note to the financial statements. The Parish Attorney has reviewed these claims and lawsuits in order to evaluate the likelihood of an unfavorable outcome to the Parish and to arrive at an estimate, if any, of the amount or range of potential loss to the Parish. As a result of such review, the various claims and lawsuits have been categorized into “probable”, “reasonably possible”, and “remote” contingencies, as defined in National Council on Governmental Accounting Statement 4 for Claims and Judgments. There were no loss contingencies categorized as “probable”; therefore, none have been accrued as liabilities on the Statement of Net Position as claims payable.

The Parish is also a defendant in various lawsuits categorized as “reasonably possible”, for which the Parish Attorney has indicated that estimates of potential losses are unavailable. In the opinion of management, the ultimate liabilities, if any, resulting from these lawsuits will not have a material adverse effect on the Parish’s operations or financial condition.

b. Federally Assisted Programs

The Parish receives significant assistance from numerous federal and state governmental agencies in the form of grants. The disbursement of funds received under these programs generally requires compliance with terms and conditions specific to the grant agreements. The programs are audited in accordance with the Single Audit Act of 1996 Amendment. They are also subject to further examination by the grantor agency.

c. Intergovernmental Agreements

The Council adopted ordinance number 99-9-25 approving and authorizing the execution of an intergovernmental agreement between the Parish and the St. Charles Parish Law Enforcement District for funding the St. Charles Parish Correctional Center and ordinance number 04-12-3 amending the fee paid per day. The agreement provides for payment to the District for housing local pretrial prisoners sentenced to Parish time in the amount of \$24.39 per day.

The Council adopted ordinance number 10-4-13 to authorize a cooperative agreement between the Parish and the Louisiana Department of Natural Resources for operation, maintenance, repair, replacement, and rehabilitation of the Davis Pond Fresh Water Diversion Project from February 1, 2011 through January 31, 2016.

The Council adopted ordinance number 11-4-11 to approve and authorize the execution of the Reach 1A- Reach 1B Pump Stations Cooperative Endeavor Agreement between Ponchartrain and Vicinity Hurricane Protection Levee Pump Stations in St. Rose.

The Council adopted ordinance number 15-5-3 to approve and authorize the execution of an agreement with St. Charles Parish Community Services and the St. Charles Parish School Board for a Summer Food Service Program from June 1, 2016 through July 9, 2016.

The Council adopted ordinance number 11-4-32 to approve and authorize the execution of the Home Investment Partnership Act Consortium Cooperation Agreement for Fiscal Year 2012, 2013 and 2016 with the Parish of Jefferson and the City of Kenner.

The Council adopted ordinance number 13-8-13 to approve the execution of a cooperative endeavor agreement with St. John the Baptist Parish for an East Bank Waterline Interconnection.

NOTE 17 – COMMITMENTS AND CONTINGENCIES (CONTINUED)

c. Intergovernmental Agreements (Continued)

The Council adopted ordinance number 14-9-7 to approve and authorize the execution of an intergovernmental agreement with the Sheriff and Law Enforcement District for the provision of security at the St. Charles Parish Courthouse.

The Council adopted ordinance number 14-9-7 to approve and authorize the execution of an intergovernmental agreement with the Sheriff and Law Enforcement District for the provision of security at the St. Charles Parish Courthouse.

The Council adopted ordinance number 14-10-17 to approve and authorize the execution of an Intergovernmental agreement between St. Charles Parish and the River Parish Transit Authority(RTPA) to provide supplemental funding for the operation of public transit systems.

The Council adopted ordinance number 14-11-1 to approve and authorize Amendment Number 3 to the intergovernmental agreement between the Coastal Protection and Restoration Authority of Louisiana and St. Charles West Bank Hurricane Protection Levee project, State Project No. OCPR-BA-85.

The Council adopted resolution number 5839 to authorize St. Charles Parish to enter into an agreement with the State of Louisiana, Department of Transportation and Development under the Louisiana Statewide Flood Control Program for assistance in the implementation of a flood control improvement project, the State Project No. H.009257; providing for the necessary documentation of the need for flood control improvement; and providing for other matters in connection therewith.

The Council adopted resolution number 5920 to approve and authorize the execution of an agreement between the State of Louisiana Department of Transportation and Development and St. Charles Parish for the funding of St. Charles East Bank Levee Multi-Use Path, Phase VI State Project No. H. 009763, Federal Aid Project No/ H009763.

The Council adopted a resolution number 5930 authorizing St. Charles Parish to enter into an agreement with the State of Louisiana Department of Transportation and Development under the Louisiana Statewide Flood Control Program for assistance in the implementation of Willowridge Pump Station, State Project No. H.010102; providing for the necessary documentation of the need for the flood control improvement; and providing for other matters in connection therewith.

The Council adopted resolution number 5944 to approve and authorize the execution of an agreement between the State of Louisiana Department of Culture, Recreation, and Tourism, Office of State Parks, Division of Outdoor Recreation and St. Charles Parish for funding in the amount of \$200,000.00 for Rathborne Park Improvements (formerly known as Continued Development of Rathborne Park), Federal Project No. 22-00929.

The Council adopted resolution number 6107 to approve and authorize the execution of an agreement between the State of Louisiana Department of Transportation and Development, New Orleans Regional Planning Commission and St. Charles Parish for funding of Ormond Blvd. Pavement Rehab Project(State project No. H.010843 and Federal Aid Project No. H010843).

The Council adopted resolution number 6164 to approve and authorize the execution of an agreement between the State of Louisiana Department of Transportation and Development and St. Charles Parish for funding of St. Charles Parish Various Roads Signing Project, (State project No. H.009453).

NOTE 17 – COMMITMENTS AND CONTINGENCIES (CONTINUED).

d. Economic Development Agreements

The Parish has entered into an agreement with Randa Corporation in 2002 set to end 2024 to promote economic development in the Parish. The agreement required the Parish to issue economic development revenue bonds to provide financial assistance to Randa Corp., which is not a part of the Parish's financial reporting entity. The bonds, used for the acquisition and construction of Randa's corporate headquarters and distribution facility, are included in the amount reported as conduit debt. As a part of the agreement to attract this project, the Parish has agreed to provide a cash incentive to Randa based on an average number of St. Charles Parish residents employed at the project on a full time basis. If certain conditions are met the Parish will be required to provide \$185,000 the sixth through tenth year and no annual credit years twelve through twenty-two. The project entered the tenth year in 2012.

NOTE 18 – CONDUIT DEBT OBLIGATIONS

From time to time, the Parish has issued environmental improvement and industrial development revenue bonds to provide financial assistance to private-sector entities that are not a part of the Parish's financial reporting entity. The bonds are used for the acquisition and construction of environmental improvement, industrial and commercial facilities deemed to be in the public interest. They are secured by the property financed, separate pledges of income and revenues, or monies derived from sale of the applicable projects. Upon repayment of the bonds, ownership of the acquired facilities transfers to the private-sector entity served by the bond issuance. Neither the Parish, nor the State, nor any political subdivision thereof is obligated in any manner for repayment of the bonds. Accordingly the bonds are not reported as liabilities in the accompanying financial statements. As of December 31, 2016, there were two series of industrial development revenue bonds outstanding, with an aggregate amount payable of \$5,606,250.

NOTE 19 – POST RETIREMENT HEALTHCARE AND LIFE INSURANCE BENEFITS

The Parish's post-retirement healthcare and life insurance benefits policy established by the Parish President, provides certain healthcare and life insurance benefits for its retired employees and elected officials. Any elected parish official that has served a minimum of seven and one-half years in office and was an active member of the Parish's health insurance program for at least three consecutive years prior to leaving office is eligible to continue receiving health insurance benefits upon retirement or separation. The election to carry health insurance must be made at the time of retirement or separation. At age 65, retirees' coverage continues as Medicare supplement if the retiree is Medicare eligible. The Parish pays the retirees with a minimum of 20 years of service the same percentage as active employees. Retirees with 10 to 19 years of service pay 75% and the Parish pays 25% of the premium. In the government funds, the Parish's contributions are financed on a pay-as-you-go basis. Expenditures of \$939,887 were recognized for post-retirement healthcare in 2016. Retired employees paid premiums of \$157,540 for post-retirement healthcare in 2016. Substantially all of the Parish employees become eligible for these benefits if they reach normal retirement age while working for the Parish. These benefits are provided through an insurance company. There were ninety-seven participants in the Parish's post-retirement benefits program at December 31, 2016.

Plan Description. St. Charles Parish's medical benefits are provided through a comprehensive medical plan and are made available to employees upon actual retirement.

Employees are covered by a retirement system whose retirement eligibility (D.R.O.P. entry) provisions as follows: 30 years of service at any age; age 55 and 25 years of service; age 60 and 10 years of service; or, age 65 and 7 years of service. The eligibility provisions for employees hired on or after January 1, 2007 are as follows: age 55 and 30 years of service; age 62 and 10 years of service; or, age 67 and 7 years of service.

Contribution Rates- Employees do not contribute to their post-employment benefits costs until they become retirees and begin receiving those benefits. The plan provisions and contribution rates are contained in the official plan documents.

Fund Policy- Until 2008, St. Charles Parish recognized the cost of providing post-employment medical benefits (St. Charles Parish's portion of the retiree medical benefit premiums) as an expense when the benefit premiums were due and thus financed the cost of the single-employer plan post-employment benefits on a pay-as-you-go basis. Effective January 1, 2008, St. Charles Parish implemented Government Accounting Standards Board Statement Number 45, *Accounting and Financial Reporting by Employers for Post-Employment Benefits Other than Pensions* (GASB 45). In 2016 and 2015, the Parish's portion of health care funding cost for retired employees totaled \$1,002,404 and \$945,664, respectively. In the Fiscal Year Ending December 31, 2013, the Parish began funding the ARC by making additional contributions over and above the current year's retiree funding costs. These amounts were applied toward the Net OPEB Benefit Obligation as shown in the following tables.

Annual Required Contribution-The St. Charles Parish Annual Required Contribution (ARC) is an amount actuarially determined in accordance with GASB 45. The ARC is the sum of the Normal Cost plus the contribution to amortize the Unfunded Actuarial Accrued Liability (UAAL). A level dollar, open amortization period of 30 years (the maximum amortization period allowed by GASB 43/45) has been used for the post-employment benefits. The actuarially computed ARC is as follows:

	<u>2016</u>	<u>2015</u>	<u>2014</u>
Normal Cost	\$ 192,673	\$ 172,623	\$ 175,396
30-year UAL amortization amount	<u>1,215,990</u>	<u>1,260,997</u>	<u>1,069,846</u>
Annual required contribution (ARC)	<u>\$1,408,663</u>	<u>\$1,433,620</u>	<u>\$ 1,245,242</u>

NOTE 19 – POST RETIREMENT HEALTHCARE AND LIFE INSURANCE BENEFITS (CONTINUED)

Net Post-employment Benefit Obligation (Asset) - The table below shows St. Charles Parish's Net Other Post-employment Benefit (OPEB) Obligation for fiscal year ending December 31:

	<u>2016</u>	<u>2015</u>	<u>2014</u>
Beginning Net OPEB Obligation	\$ 11,994,138	\$ 12,468,259	\$ 12,715,679
Annual required contribution	1,408,663	1,260,997	1,245,242
Interest on Net OPEB Obligation	599,707	623,413	635,784
ARC Adjustment	<u>(780,233)</u>	<u>(811,076)</u>	<u>(827,171)</u>
OPEB Cost	1,228,137	1,073,334	1,053,855
Contribution to Irrevocable Trust	(308,430)	(601,791)	(649,544)
Current year retiree premium	<u>(1,002,404)</u>	<u>(945,664)</u>	<u>(651,731)</u>
Change in Net OPEB Obligation	<u>(82,697)</u>	<u>(474,121)</u>	<u>(247,420)</u>
Ending Net OPEB Obligation	<u>\$ 11,911,441</u>	<u>\$ 11,994,138</u>	<u>\$ 12,468,259</u>

Funded Status and Funding Progress- In the fiscal year ending December 31, 2016, the Parish contributed \$601,791 to its post-employment benefits plan over and above the retiree premium costs. Based on January 1, 2016, actuarial valuation, the most recent valuation, the Actuarial Accrued Liability (AAL) at the end of the year December 31, 2016 was \$23,602,177 which is defined as that portion, as determined by a particular actuarial cost method (St. Charles Parish uses the Projected Unit Credit Cost Method), of the actuarial present value of post-employment plan benefits and expenses which is not provided by normal cost.

	<u>2016</u>	<u>2015</u>	<u>2014</u>
Actuarial Accrued Liability (AAL)	\$ 23,602,177	\$ 23,678,344	\$ 19,893,455
Actuarial Value of Plan Assets	<u>4,169,316</u>	<u>3,785,511</u>	<u>3,166,190</u>
Unfunded Act. Accrued Liability (UAAL)	<u>\$ 19,432,861</u>	<u>\$ 19,892,833</u>	<u>\$ 16,727,265</u>
Funded Ratio (Act. Val. Assets/AAL)	17.66%	15.99%	15.92%
Covered Payroll (active plan members)	\$ 22,953,034	\$ 20,146,186	\$ 22,841,590
UAAL as a percentage of covered payroll	84.66%	98.74%	73.23%

Actuarial Methods and Assumptions- Actuarial valuations involve estimates of the value of reported amounts and assumptions about the probability of events far into the future. The actuarial valuation for post-employment benefits includes estimates and assumptions regarding (1) turnover rate; (2) retirement rate; (3) health care cost trend rate; (4) mortality rate; (5) discount rate (investment return assumption); and (6) the period to which the costs apply (past, current, or future years of service by employees). Actuarially determined amounts are subject to continual revision as actual results are compared to past expectations and new estimates are made about the future.

The actuarial calculations are based on the types of benefits provided under the terms of the substantive plan (the plan is understood by St. Charles Parish and its employee plan members) at the time of valuation and on the pattern of sharing costs between St. Charles Parish and its plan members to that point. The projection of benefits for financial reporting purposes does not explicitly incorporate the potential effects of legal or contractual funding limitations on the pattern of cost sharing between St. Charles Parish and plan members in the future. Consistent with the long-term perspective of actuarial calculations, the actuarial methods and assumptions used include techniques that are designed to reduce short-term volatility in actuarial liabilities and the actuarial value of assets.

NOTE 19 – POST RETIREMENT HEALTHCARE AND LIFE INSURANCE BENEFITS (CONTINUED)

Actuarial Cost Method- The ARC is determined using the Projected Unit Credit Cost Method. The employer portion of the cost for retiree medical care in each future year is determined by projecting the current cost levels using the healthcare cost trend rate and discounting this projected amount to the valuation date using the other described pertinent actuarial assumptions, including the investment return assumption (discount rate), mortality, and turnover.

Actuarial Value of Plan Assets- Funding of the OPEB obligation commenced effective with the fiscal year ending December 31, 2013, with an initial contribution of \$2,500,000 made as of December 31, 2013. The actual market value of assets have been used as the Actuarial Value of assets in this valuation.

Turnover Rate- An age-related turnover scale based on actual experience have been used. The rates, when applied to the active employee census, produce a composite average annual turnover of approximately 10%.

Post-employment Benefit Plan Eligibility Requirements- Based on experience, it has been assumed that entitlement to benefits will commence three years after eligibility to enter the D.R.O.P., as described above under "Plan Description", and further that employees will enter retirement and additional three years after the end of the D.R.O.P. period. Medical benefits are provided to employees upon actual retirement.

Investment Return Assumption (Discount Rate)- GASB Statement 45 states that the investment return assumption should be the estimated long-term investment yield on the investments that are expected to be used to finance the payment of benefits. Because funding of the OPEB obligation has just commenced and based on the nature or the investment policy in place thus far, we have performed this valuation using a 5% annual investment return assumption.

Health Care Cost Trend Rate- The expected rate of increase in medical cost is based on a graded schedule beginning with 8% annually, down to an ultimate annual rate of 5% for ten years out and later.

Mortality Rate- The 1994 Group Annuity Reserving (94GAR) table, projected to 2002, based on a fixed blend of 50% of the unloaded male mortality rate and 50% of the unloaded female mortality rates, is used. This is a recently published mortality table which has been used in determining the value of accrued benefits in defined benefit pension plans. Projected future mortality improvement has not been used since it is our opinion that this table contains sufficiently conservative margin for the population involved in this valuation.

Method of Determining Value of Benefits- The "value of benefits" has been assumed to be the portion of the premium after retirement date expected to be paid by the employer for each retiree and has been used as the basis for calculating the actuarial present value of OPEB benefits to be paid.

For employees hired prior to January 1, 2013 and retiring with at least 20 years of service, the employer pays the same percentage of the premium as for active employees (approximately 88% for HMO and 86% for PPO). For those employees retiring with at least 10 but less than 20 years of service, the employer pays 25% of the premium.

For employees hired on and after January 1, 2013 and retiring with at least 30 years of service the employer pays the same percentage of the premium as for active employees (approximately 88% for HMO and 86% for PPO). For those employees retiring with at least 20 but less than 30 years of service, the employer pays 50% of the premium. For those employees retiring with at least 10 but less than 20 years of service, the employer pays 25% of the premium. For employees retiring or entering the D.R.O.P. on and after January 1, 2016, retiree medical coverage ceases upon eligibility for Medicare (currently age 65).

The rates provided are "blended" rates (active and retired). Since GASB 45 mandates the "unblended" rates be used, we have estimated the total "unblended" rates for retirees before Medicare eligibility to be 130% of the blended rate, and where applicable, to be 80% of the blended rates after Medicare eligibility. The employee contribution is therefore the unblended total rate less the retiree contribution as a percentage of the blended rate.

Inflation Rate- Included in both the Investment Return Assumption and the Healthcare Cost Trend rates above is an implicit inflation assumption of 2.50% annually.

Projected Salary Increases- This assumption is not applicable since neither the benefit structure nor the valuation methodology involves salary.

NOTE 19 – POST RETIREMENT HEALTHCARE AND LIFE INSURANCE BENEFITS (CONTINUED)

The rates provided are "blended" rates (active and retired). Since GASB 45 mandates the "unblended" rates be used, we have estimated the total "unblended" rates for retirees before Medicare eligibility to be 130% of the blended rate, and where applicable, to be 80% of the blended rates after Medicare eligibility. The employee contribution is therefore the unblended total rate less the retiree contribution as a percentage of the blended rate.

Inflation Rate- Included in both the Investment Return Assumption and the Healthcare Cost Trend rates above is an implicit inflation assumption of 2.50% annually.

Projected Salary Increases- This assumption is not applicable since neither the benefit structure nor the valuation methodology involves salary.

Post-retirement Benefit Increases- The plan benefit provisions in effect for retirees as of the valuation date have been used and it has been assumed for valuation purposes that there will not be any changes in the future.

Below is the summary of the OPEB cost and contributions for the last three fiscal calendar years.

OPEB Costs and Contributions

	<u>2014</u>	<u>2015</u>	<u>2016</u>
OPEB Cost	\$ 1,053,855	\$ 1,073,334	\$ 1,228,137
Contribution	649,544	601,791	308,430
Retiree Premium	<u>651,731</u>	<u>945,664</u>	<u>1,002,404</u>
Total Contribution and Premium	<u>1,301,275</u>	<u>1,547,455</u>	<u>1,310,834</u>
Covered Payroll (active plan members)	<u>\$ (247,420)</u>	<u>\$ (474,121)</u>	<u>\$ (82,697)</u>
% of Contribution Plus Premium to Cost	123.48%	144.17%	106.73%

NOTE 20 – STATE REQUIRED DISCLOSURES

Communications District Wireless E911 Service

Act 1029 of the 1999 state legislative session amended the revised statutes relative to communications districts. The act authorizes the levy of an emergency telephone service charge on certain wireless communication systems to cover the costs associated with implementing the Federal Communications Commission (FCC) ordered enhancements to emergency 911 systems. Wireless service charges amounting to \$460,763 were recorded during 2016. The district implemented the second phase of the E911 Wireless Service on May 24, 2011. The district has entered into seven agreements with wireless vendors offering services to the Parish. The district expended \$4,608 during 2016.

NOTE 21 – SELECTED DISCLOSURES FOR DISCRETELY PRESENTED COMPONENT UNITS

Financial reporting standards require footnote disclosures on discretely presented component units considering the nature and significance of the unit's relationship to the primary government (the Parish). As such, the following disclosures are presented

a. Cash, Cash Equivalents, and Investments

1. Cash and Cash Equivalents

The discretely presented component units are required to invest idle funds within the same state statute as the primary government. Component unit deposits at their respective year ends are categorized below:

	Total Carrying	
	Amount	Bank Balance
St. Charles Parish Communications District	\$ 1,164	\$ 1,164
St. Charles Parish Library Service District No.	2,689	2,689
St. Charles Parish Hospital Service District	4,292,716	9,323,555
	<u>\$ 4,296,569</u>	<u>\$ 9,327,408</u>

Under state law, these deposits must be secured by either Federal deposit insurance or by the pledge of securities owned by a fiscal agent bank. The market value of the pledged securities plus the Federal deposit insurance must at all times equal or exceed the amount on deposit with the fiscal agent bank.

All component unit deposits were either FDIC insured or collateralized by securities pledged by the bank and held for the benefit of the component unit thereby eliminating their custodial credit risk.

a. Investments

	Carrying	Amortized Cost/
	Amount	Fair Value
St. Charles Parish Communications District:		
U.S. Agency Securites	\$ 1,998,094	\$ 1,998,094
LAMP	1,117,152	1,117,152
Total	<u>\$ 3,115,246</u>	<u>\$ 3,115,246</u>
St. Charles Parish Library Service District No. 1		
U.S. Agency Securites	\$ 5,624,412	\$ 5,624,412
LAMP	419,001	419,001
Total	<u>\$ 6,043,413</u>	<u>\$ 6,043,413</u>

The St. Charles Parish Communications District and the St. Charles Parish Library Service District No. 1 follow the same investment policy as the primary government. All investments in U. S. Agency Securites are insured or registered with securities in the name of the government and are rated AAA by Standard & Poor's and AAA by Moody's. These investments are limited to a maximum of three years as a means of managing its exposure to fair value losses arising from increasing rates. LAMP has a Standard & Poor's rating of AAA.

NOTE 21 – SELECTED DISCLOSURES FOR DISCRETELY PRESENTED COMPONENT UNITS (CONTINUED)

b. Capital Assets

A summary of changes in capital assets for the Parish's component units is as follows:

	<u>Beginning Balance</u>	<u>Additions</u>	<u>Deletions</u>	<u>Adjustments</u>	<u>Ending Balance</u>
St. Charles Parish Communications District					
Equipment	\$ 1,694,539	\$ 228,163	\$ -	\$ -	\$ 1,922,702
Total Depreciable	1,694,539	228,163	-	-	1,922,702
Less: Accumulated Depreciation	(1,100,480)	(95,827)	-	-	(1,196,307)
Total St. Charles Parish Communications District	\$ 594,059	\$ 132,336	\$ -	\$ -	\$ 726,395
St. Charles Parish Library Service District No. 1					
CIP	\$ -	\$ 1,891,316	\$ -	\$(1,891,316)	\$ -
Equipment	6,189,212	162,848	-	-	6,352,060
Total	6,189,212	2,054,164	-	(1,891,316)	6,352,060
Less: Accumulated Depreciation	(4,536,142)	(301,980)	-	-	(4,838,122)
Total St. Charles Parish Library Service District	\$ 1,653,070	\$ 1,752,184	\$ -	\$(1,891,316)	\$ 1,513,938
St. Charles Parish Hospital Service District					
Capital assets no being depreciated:					
Land	\$ 1,586,680	\$ -	\$ -	\$ -	\$ 1,586,680
CIP	11,413,600	4,142,507	(15,488,024)	-	68,083
Total Capital Assets not being depreciated	13,000,280	4,142,507	(15,488,024)	-	1,654,763
Capital Assets being depreciated					
Buildings & Improvements	48,205,138	15,392,572	-	-	63,597,710
Equipment	19,710,935	1,302,485	(269,900)	-	20,743,520
Leasehold Improvements	22,110	-	-	-	22,110
Vehicles	982,259	24,765	(15,458)	-	991,566
Total Capital Assets being depreciated	68,920,442	16,719,822	(285,358)	-	85,354,906
Less: Accumulated Depreciation					
Buildings & Improvements	(23,228,082)	(3,313,329)	-	-	(26,541,411)
Equipment	(16,769,978)	(1,325,734)	269,900	-	(17,825,812)
Leasehold Improvements	(21,584)	(1,211)	-	-	(22,795)
Vehicles	(640,421)	(240,110)	15,458	-	(865,073)
Total Accumulated Depreciation:	(40,660,065)	(4,880,384)	285,358	-	(45,255,091)
Total Capital Assets being depreciated, net:	28,260,377	11,839,438	-	-	40,099,815
Total St. Charles Parish Hospital Service District Capital Assets, net	\$ 41,260,657	\$ 15,981,945	\$(15,488,024)	\$ -	\$ 41,754,578

NOTE 21 – SELECTED DISCLOSURES FOR DISCRETELY PRESENTED COMPONENT UNITS (CONTINUED)

c. Leases

The Library Service District has an operating lease for one of its branches. The total 2016 cost for the operating lease was \$9,000. The minimum annual commitments under non-cancelable operating leases for buildings are as follows:

	<u>Building</u>
2017	\$ 13,000
2018	9,000
2019	2,250
Total:	<u>\$ 24,250</u>

d. Uncompensated Services

The Hospital provides care to patients who meet certain criteria under its charity care policy without charge or at amounts less than its established rates. Because the Hospital does not pursue collections of amounts determined to qualify as charity care, they are not reported as revenue. The Hospital maintains records to identify and monitor the level of charity care it provides to all of its qualifying patients. These records include the amounts of charges forgone for services and supplies furnished under its charity care policy

As presented in Note 2, The Hospital reduced its gross revenue for its cost of charity care. For the year ended December 31, 2016, charity care totaled \$4,141,600.

e. Long-Term Obligations

Changes in long-term obligations of the Component Units are as follows:

	<u>Balance at July 31, 2015</u>	<u>Additions</u>	<u>Payments and Adjustments</u>	<u>Balance at December 31, 2016</u>	<u>Less Current Obligations</u>	<u>Long-Term Obligation</u>
Component Unit:						
Hospital Service District:						
Bonds Payable	\$ 56,060,000	\$ 17,695,000	\$ (21,055,000)	\$ 52,700,000	\$ 3,500,000	\$ 56,200,000
New Market Tax Credit A & B	3,500,000	-	-	3,500,000	-	3,500,000
First National Direct Loan	6,614,011	3,385,989	(21,939)	9,978,061	139,538	10,117,599
Capital Leases	17,452	-	-	17,452	-	17,452
Multi-employer Pension Liability	4,100,757	-	(586,719)	3,514,038	583,112	4,097,150
Total Hospital Service District	<u>70,292,220</u>	<u>21,080,989</u>	<u>(21,663,658)</u>	<u>69,709,551</u>	<u>4,222,650</u>	<u>73,932,201</u>

NOTE 21 – SELECTED DISCLOSURES FOR DISCRETELY PRESENTED COMPONENT UNITS (CONTINUED)

BONDS PAYABLE

The following individual issues of the Hospital Service District, at fiscal year ending December 31, 2016, represent component Unit bonds payable and certificates of indebtedness:

	<u>Principal Outstanding</u>
General Obligation Bonds:	
Hospital 2009B	3,985,000
Hospital 2012A	7,565,000
Hospital 2012B	5,655,000
Taxable GO Bonds, Series 2013	740,000
GO Refunding Bonds, Series 2013A	3,010,000
Taxable GO Bonds, Series 2013B	175,000
New Market Tax Credit-QLICI A Loan	1,914,596
New Market Tax Credit-QLICI B Loan	1,585,404
First National Bank Direct Loan	9,978,061
Limited Tax Bonds, Series 2014	9,100,000
Limited Tax Bonds, Series 2015	4,775,000
GO Refunding Bonds, Series 2016	7,040,000
GO Refunding Bonds, Series 2016A	10,655,000
Total General Obligation Bonds	<u>\$66,178,061</u>

The annual requirements to amortize the Hospital Service District long-term obligations outstanding are as follows:

2019	6,111,580
2020	6,518,475
2021	8,496,558
2022-2026	30,001,626
2027-2031	14,828,735
2032-2036	5,427,241
2037-2041	4,250,874
2042-2046	1,788,158
TOTAL	<u>\$ 89,989,623</u>

NOTE 21 – SELECTED DISCLOSURES FOR DISCRETELY PRESENTED COMPONENT UNITS (CONTINUED)

f. Pensions

1. St. Charles Parish Library Service District. No.1

	<u>2014</u>	<u>2015</u>	<u>2016</u>
Employer required contribution rate	16.00%	14.50%	13.00%
Covered Payroll	\$ 1,840,861	\$ 1,851,376	\$ 1,937,543
Required employer contributions	\$ 294,537	\$ 268,451	\$ 251,880
Parish Contributions	\$ 294,537	\$ 268,451	\$ 251,880

2. St. Charles Hospital Service District

Multi-Employer Defined Benefit Pension Plan and 2013 Withdrawal – Substantially all employees of the Hospital had been members of the Parochial Employees’ Retirement System of Louisiana (System), a cost sharing, multiple-employer public employee retirement system, controlled and administered by a separate board of trustees. The Hospital formally terminated its participation in the Plan effective July 1, 2013.

Per Louisiana Revised Statute 11:1903, if an employer terminates its agreement for coverage of its employees, the employer shall remit to the System that portion of the unfunded actuarial accrued liability which is attributable to the employer’s participation in the System. The amount required to be remitted shall be determined as of the December thirty first immediately prior to the date of termination. The amount due shall be determined by the actuary employed by the System and shall either be paid in a lump sum or amortized over ten year in equal monthly payments with interest at the System’s actuarial valuation rate, at the option of the employer.

The Hospital has chosen to pay its withdrawal liability over ten year in equal monthly installments of principal and interest of \$55,298, with the first payment due September 1, 2013. The noninterest component of this monthly payment equates to a total withdrawal liability of \$3,514,038 as of December 31, 2016.

In planning for the termination of participation in the Parochial Employees’ Retirement System of Louisiana, the Hospital established a deferred compensation 457(b) plan and a defined contribution 401(a) retirement plan for eligible employees.

Section 457(b) Deferred Compensation Plan – Effective July 1, 2013, the Hospital offered to its employees a deferred compensation plan created in accordance with Internal Revenue Code Section 457(b). The plan is available to all Hospital employees as of the first enrollment date following the date they become an employee and permits them to defer a portion of their salary until future year. The deferred compensation is not available to employees until termination, retirement, death, or unforeseeable emergency.

Section 401(a) Defined Contribution Retirement Plan – The Hospital also established a 401(a) retirement plan for the purpose of matching 100% of an employee’s salary reduction contributions to the deferred compensation plan up to 3% of the employee’s compensation received for that year. To be eligible for this match, the employee must be employed as of December 31. The contribution match for the Hospital will be made during the first quarter of the following year. For the year ended December 31, 2016, total employer contributions to the plan was \$59,250.

NOTE 21 – SELECTED DISCLOSURES FOR DISCRETELY PRESENTED COMPONENT UNITS (CONTINUED)

g. Post Retirement Healthcare and Life Insurance Benefits

St. Charles Parish Library Service District No. 1

Substantially all employees of the St. Charles Parish Library Service District No. 1 are covered by the Parish's post retirement healthcare and life insurance benefits policy. For a detailed description, see the Parish's note on Post Retirement and Healthcare and Life Insurance Benefits. Expenditures of \$14,175 were recognized for post-retirement healthcare in 2016. Retired employees paid premiums of \$1,829 for post-retirement healthcare in 2016. There were two participants in the District's post retirement benefits program as of December 31, 2016.

NOTE 22 – RETIREMENT SYSTEMS

Substantially all employees of the Parish are members of one of the following statewide retirement systems: Parochial Employees' Retirement System of Louisiana (the "Parochial System"), The District Attorneys' Retirement System (the "DA System"), or the Registrar of Voters Employees' Retirement System of Louisiana (the "Registrar's System"). These systems are cost-sharing multiple-employer, defined benefit pension plans administered by separate boards of trustees.

Pertinent information relative to each plan follows:

General Information about the Pension Plans

Plan Descriptions/Benefits Provided

The Parochial System

Parochial Employees' Retirement System of Louisiana is the administrator of a cost sharing multiple employer defined benefit pension plan. The System was established and provided for by R.S.11:1901 of the Louisiana Revised Statute (LRS).

Act 765 of the year 1979, established by the Legislature of the State of Louisiana, revised the System to create Plan A and Plan B to replace the "regular plan" and the "supplemental plan". Plan A was designated for employers out of Social Security. Plan B was designated for those employers that remained in Social Security on the revision date. The Parish participates in Plan A.

The Parochial System provides retirement benefits to employees of taxing districts of a parish or any branch or section of a parish within the State which does not have their own retirement system and which elects to become members of the System.

All permanent parish government employees (except those employed by Orleans, Lafourche and East Baton Rouge Parishes) who work at least 28 hours a week shall become members on the date of employment. New employees meeting the age and Social Security criteria have up to 90 days from the date of hire to elect to participate.

As of January 1997, elected officials, except coroners, justices of the peace, and parish presidents may no longer join the Parochial System.

Any member of Plan A can retire providing he/she meets one of the following criteria:

For employees hired prior to January 1, 2007:

1. Any age with thirty (30) or more years of creditable service.
2. Age 55 with twenty-five (25) years of creditable service.
3. Age 60 with a minimum of ten (10) years of creditable service.
4. Age 65 with a minimum of seven (7) years of creditable service.

For employees hired after January 1, 2007:

1. Age 55 with 30 years of service.
2. Age 62 with 10 years of service.
3. Age 67 with 7 years of service.

NOTE 22 –RETIREMENT SYSTEMS (CONTINUED)

Generally, the monthly amount of the retirement allowance of any member of Plan A shall consist of an amount equal to three percent of the member's final average compensation multiplied by his/her years of creditable service. However, under certain conditions, as outlined in the statutes, the benefits are limited to specified amounts.

The DA System

The DA System was created on August 1, 1956 by Act 56 of the 1956 session of the Louisiana Legislature, for the purpose of providing allowances and other benefits for district attorneys and their assistants in each parish. The fund is administered by a Board of Trustees. Benefits, including normal retirement, early retirement, disability retirements and death benefit, are provided as specified in the plan. The projection of benefit payments in the calculation of the total pension liability includes all benefits to be provided to current active and inactive employees through the DA System in accordance with the benefit terms and any additional legal agreements to provide benefits that are in force at the measurement date.

Members who joined the DA System before July 1, 1990, and who have elected not to be covered by the new provisions, are eligible to receive a normal retirement benefit if they have 10 or more years of creditable service and are at least age 62, or if they have 18 or more years of service and are at least age 60, or if they have 23 or more years of service and are at least age 55, or if they have 30 years of service regardless of age. The normal retirement benefit is equal to 3% of the member's average final compensation for each year of creditable service. Members are eligible for early retirement at age 60 if they have at least 10 years of creditable service or at age 55 with at least 18 years of creditable service. Members who retire prior to age 60 with, less than 23 year of service credit, receive a retirement benefit reduced 3% for each year of age below 60. Members who retire prior to age 62 who have less than 18 years of service receive a retirement benefit reduced 3% for each year of age below 62. Retirement benefits may not exceed 100% of final average compensation.

Members who joined the DA System after July 1, 1990, of who elected to be covered by the new provisions, are eligible to receive normal retirement benefits if they are age 60 and have 10 years of service credit, are age 55 and have 24 years of service credit, or have 30 years of service credit regardless of age. The normal retirement benefit is equal to 3.5% of the member's final average compensation multiplied by years of membership service. A member is eligible for an early retirement benefit if he is age 55 and has 18 years of service credit. The early retirement benefit is equal to the normal retirement benefit reduced 3% for each year the member retires in advance of normal retirement age. Benefits may not exceed 100% of average final compensation.

The Registrar's System

The Registrar's System is a cost-sharing multiple-employer defined benefit pension plan established in accordance by Act 215 of 1954, under Revised Statute 11:2032 to provide retirement allowances and other benefits for registrars of voters, their deputies and their permanent employees in each parish of the State of Louisiana.

The Registrar's System was established on January 1, 1955 for the purpose of providing retirement allowances and other benefits as stated under the provisions of R.S. Title 11:2032, as amended, for registrars of voters, their deputies and their permanent employees in each parish. The projection of benefit payments in the calculation of the total pension liability includes all benefits to be provided to current active and inactive employees through the System in accordance with the benefit terms and any additional legal agreements to provide benefits that are in force at the measurement date.

Any member hired prior to January 1, 2013 is eligible for normal retirement after he has 20 years of creditable service and is age 55 or has 10 years of creditable service and is age 60. Any member with 30 years of creditable service regardless of age may retire. Regular retirement benefits for members hired prior to January 1, 2013 are calculated at 3.33% of the average annual earned compensation for the highest consecutive 60 months multiplied by the number of years of creditable service, not to exceed 100% of average annual compensation.

Any member hired on or after January 1, 2013 is eligible for normal retirement after he has attained 30 years of creditable service and is age 55; has attained 20 years of creditable service and is age 60; or has attained 10 years of creditable service and is age 62. Regular retirement benefits for members hired on or after January 1, 2013 are calculated at 3.00% of the average annual earned compensation for the highest consecutive 60 months multiplied by the number of years of creditable service, not to exceed 100% of average annual compensation. Retirement benefits for members hired on or after January 1, 2013 that have attained 30 years of creditable service with at least 20 years of creditable service in the System are calculated at 3.33% of the average annual compensation for the highest consecutive 60 months multiplied by the number of years of creditable service, not to exceed 100% of average annual compensation.

NOTE 22 –RETIREMENT SYSTEMS (CONTINUED)

Any member whose withdrawal from service occurs prior to attaining the age of sixty years, who shall have completed ten or more years of creditable service and shall not have received a refund of his accumulated contributions, shall become eligible for a deferred allowance beginning upon his attaining the age of sixty years.

Disability Benefits

The Parochial System

For Plan A, a member shall be eligible to retire and receive a disability benefit if they were hired prior to January 1, 2007, and has at least five years of creditable service or if hired after January 1, 2007, has seven years of creditable service, and is not eligible for normal retirement and has been officially certified as disabled by the State Medical Disability Board. Upon retirement caused by disability, a member of Plan A shall be paid a disability benefit equal to the lesser of an amount equal to three percent of the member's final average compensation multiplied by his years of service, not to be less than fifteen, or three percent multiplied by years of service assuming continued service to age sixty.

The DA System

Disability benefits are awarded to active contributing members with at least 10 years of service who are found to be totally disabled as a result of injuries incurred while in active service. The member receives a benefit equal to three percent (three and one-half percent for members covered under the new retirement benefit provisions) of his average final compensation multiplied by the lesser of his actual service (not to be less than fifteen years) or projected continued service to age sixty.

The Registrar's System

Disability benefits are provided to active contributing members with at least 10 years of service established in the System and who have been officially certified as disabled by the State Medical Disability Board. The disabled member who has attained the age of sixty years shall be entitled to a regular retirement allowance. The disabled member who has not yet attained age sixty shall be entitled to a disability benefit equal to the lesser of three percent of his average final compensation multiplied by the number of creditable years of service (not to be less than fifteen years) or three and one third percent of average final compensation multiplied by the years of service assuming continued service to age sixty. Disability benefits may not exceed two-thirds of earnable compensation.

Survivor Benefits

The Parochial System

Upon the death of any member of Plan A with five (5) or more years of creditable service who is not eligible for retirement, the plan provides for benefits for the surviving spouse and minor children, as outlined in the statutes.

Any member of Plan A, who is eligible for normal retirement at time of death, the surviving spouse shall receive an automatic Option 2 benefit, as outlined in the statutes.

A surviving spouse who is not eligible for Social Security survivorship or retirement benefits, and married not less than twelve (12) months immediately preceding death of the member, shall be paid an Option 2 benefit beginning at age 50.

The DA System

Upon the death of a member with less than 5 years of creditable service, his accumulated contributions and interest thereon are paid to his surviving spouse, if he is married, or to his designated beneficiary, if he is not married. Upon the death of any active, contributing member with 5 or more years of service or any member with 23 years of service who has not retired, automatic option 2 benefits are payable to the surviving spouse. These benefits are based on the retirement benefits accrued at the member's date of death with the option factors used as if the member had continued in service to earliest normal retirement age. If a member has no surviving spouse, the surviving minor children under 18 or disabled children are paid 80% of the member's accrued retirement benefit divided into equal shares. If a member has no surviving spouse or children, his accumulated contributions and interest are paid to his designated beneficiary. In lieu of periodic payments, the surviving spouse or children may receive a refund of the member's accumulated contributions with interest.

Upon withdrawal from service, members not entitled to a retirement allowance are paid a refund of accumulated contributions upon request. Receipt of such a refund cancels all accrued rights in the DA System.

NOTE 22 – RETIREMENT SYSTEMS (CONTINUED)

The Board of Trustees is authorized to grant retired members and widows of members who have retired an annual cost of living increase of 3% of their original benefit, (not to exceed sixty dollars per month) and all retired members and widows who are sixty-five years of age and older a 2% increase in their original benefit. In lieu of other cost of living increases the board may grant an increase to retirees in the form of "Xx(A&B)" where "A" is equal to the number of years of credited service accrued at retirement or death of the member or retiree and "B" is equal to the number of years since death of the member or retiree to June 30 of the initial year of increase and "X" is equal to any amount available for funding such increase up to a maximum of \$1.00. In order for the board to grant any of these increases, the System must meet certain criteria detailed in the statute related to funding status and interest earnings.

The Registrar's System

If a member who has less than five years of credited service dies due to any cause other than injuries sustained in the performance of his official duties, his accumulated contributions are paid to his designated beneficiary. If the member has five or more years of credited service, and is not eligible to retire, automatic option 2 benefits are payable to the surviving spouse. These benefits are based on the retirement benefits accrued at the member's date of death with option 2 factors used as if the member had continued in service to earliest normal retirement age. If a member has no surviving spouse and the member has five or more years of creditable service, the surviving minor children under 18 or disabled children shall be paid 80% of the accrued retirement benefit in equal shares until the age of majority or for the duration of the handicap for a handicapped child. Upon the death of any former member with 10 or more years of service, automatic option 2 benefits are payable to the surviving spouse. In lieu of periodic payments, the surviving spouse or children may receive a refund of the member's accumulated contributions.

Deferred Retirement Option Plan benefits (DROP)

The Parochial System

Act 338 of 1990 established the Deferred Retirement Option Plan (DROP) for the Retirement System. DROP is an option for that member who is eligible for normal retirement.

In lieu of terminating employment and accepting a service retirement, any member of Plan A who is eligible to retire may elect to participate in the Deferred Retirement Option Plan (DROP) in which they are enrolled for three years and defer the receipt of benefits. During participation in the plan, employer contributions are payable but employee contributions cease. The monthly retirement benefits that would be payable, had the person elected to cease employment and receive a service retirement allowance, are paid into the DROP Fund.

Upon termination of employment prior to or at the end of the specified period of participation, a participant in the DROP may receive, at his option, a lump sum from the account equal to the payments into the account, a true annuity based upon his account balance in that fund, or roll over the fund to an Individual Retirement Account.

Interest is accrued on the DROP benefits for the period between the end of DROP participation and the member's retirement date.

For individuals who become eligible to participate in the Deferred Retirement Option Plan on or after January 1, 2004, all amounts which remain credited to the individual's subaccount after termination in the Plan will be placed in liquid asset money market investments at the discretion of the board of trustees. These subaccounts may be credited with interest based on money market rates of return or, at the option of the System, the funds may be credited to self-directed subaccounts. The participant in the self-directed portion of this Plan must agree that the benefits payable to the participant are not the obligations of the state or the System, and that any returns and other rights of the Plan are the sole liability and responsibility of the participant and the designated provider to which contributions have been made.

The DA System

In lieu of receiving a service retirement allowance, any member who has more years of service than are required for a normal retirement may elect to receive a Back-Deferred Retirement Option Program (Back-DROP) benefit.

The Back-DROP benefit is based upon the Back-DROP period selected and the final average compensation prior to the period selected. The Back-DROP period is the lesser of three years or the service accrued between the time a member first becomes eligible for retirement and his actual date of retirement. At retirement, the member's maximum monthly retirement benefit is based upon his service, final average compensation, and plan provisions in effect on the last day of creditable service immediately prior to the commencement of the Back-DROP period. In addition to the monthly benefit at retirement, the member receives a lump-sum payment equal to the maximum monthly benefit as calculated above multiplied by the number of months in the Back-DROP period. In lieu of receiving the lump-sum payment, the member may leave the funds on deposit with the system in an interest bearing account.

NOTE 22 –RETIREMENT SYSTEMS (CONTINUED)

Prior to January 1, 2009, eligible members could elect to participate in the Deferred Retirement Option Program (DROP) for up to three years in lieu of terminating employment and accepting a service benefit. During participation in the DROP, employer contributions were payable and employee contributions were reduced to 'A of one percent. The monthly retirement benefits that would have been payable to the member were paid into a DROP account, which did not earn interest while the member was participating in the DROP. Upon termination of participation, the participant in the plan received, at his option, a lump sum fi-om the account equal to die payments into the account or systematic disbursements fi-om his account in any manner approved by the board of trustees. The monthly benefits that were being paid into the DROP would then be paid to the retiree. All amounts which remain credited to the individual's sub-account after termination of participation in the plan were invested in liquid money market funds. Interest was credited thereon as actually earned.

The Registrar's System

In lieu of terminating employment and accepting a service retirement allowance, any member with ten or more years of service at age sixty, twenty or more years of service at age fifty-five, or thirty or more years of service at any age may elect to participate in the Deferred Retirement Option Plan (DROP) for up to three years and defer the receipt of benefits. Upon commencement of participation in the plan, membership in the Registrar's System terminates. During participation in the plan, employer contributions are payable but employee contributions cease. The monthly retirement benefits that would have been payable, had the person elected to cease employment and receive a service retirement allowance, are paid into the DROP fund. This fund does not earn interest. In addition, no cost of living increases are payable to participants until employment which made them eligible to become members of the Registrar's System has been terminated for at least one full year.

Upon termination of employment prior to or at the end of the specified period of participation, a participant in the plan may receive, at his option, a lump sum from the account equal to the payments into the account, a true annuity based upon his account balance in that fund, or any other method of payment if approved by the Board of Trustees. The monthly benefits that were being paid into the Deferred Retirement Option Plan fund will begin to be paid to the retiree. If the participant dies during participation in the plan, a lump sum equal to his account balance in the plan fund shall be paid to his named beneficiary or, if none, to his estate. If employment is not terminated at the end of the three years, payments into the plan fund cease and the person resumes active contributing membership in the Registrar's System.

Cost of Living Adjustments

The Parochial System

The Board is authorized to provide a cost of living allowance for those retirees who retired prior to July 1973. The adjustment cannot exceed 2% of the retiree's original benefit for each full calendar year since retirement and may only be granted if sufficient funds are available from investment income in excess of normal requirements. In addition, the Board may provide an additional cost of living increase to all retirees and beneficiaries who are over age sixty-five equal to 2% of the member's benefit paid on October 1, 1977, (or the member's retirement date, if later). Also, the Board may provide a cost of living increase up to 2.5% for retirees 62 and older (RS 11:1937). Lastly, Act 270 of 2009 provided for further reduced actuarial payments to provide an annual 2.5% cost of living adjustment commencing at age 55.

The DA System

The Board of Trustees is authorized to grant retired members and widows of members who have retired an annual cost of living increase of 3% of their original benefit, (not to exceed sixty dollars per month) and all retired members and widows who are sixty-five years of age and older a 2% increase in their original benefit. In lieu of other cost of living increases the board may grant an increase to retirees in the form of "Xx(A&B)" where "A" is equal to the number of years of credited service accrued at retirement or death of the member or retiree and "B" is equal to the number of years since death of the member or retiree to June 30 of the initial year of increase and "X" is equal to any amount available for funding such increase up to a maximum of \$1.00. In order for the board to grant any of these increases, the DA System must meet certain criteria detailed in the statute related to funding status and interest earnings.

The Registrar's System

Cost of living provisions for the System allows the board of trustees to provide an annual cost of living increase of 2.5% of the eligible retiree's original benefit if certain funding criteria are met. Members are eligible to receive a cost of living adjustment once they have reached the age of sixty and have been retired at least one year. Funding criteria for granting cost of living adjustments is dependent on the funded ratio.

NOTE 22 –RETIREMENT SYSTEMS (CONTINUED)

Contributions

The Parochial System

According to state statute, contributions for all employers are actuarially determined each year. For the year ended December 31, 2016, the actuarially determined contribution rate was 13.07% of member's compensation for Plan A. However, the actual rate for the fiscal year ending December 31, 2016 was 16.00% for Plan A.

According to state statute, the System also receives ¼ of 1% of ad valorem taxes collected within the respective parishes, except for Orleans and East Baton Rouge parishes. The System also receives revenue sharing funds each year as appropriated by the Legislature. Tax monies and revenue sharing monies are apportioned between Plan A and Plan B in proportion to the member's compensation. These additional sources of income are used as additional employer contributions and are considered support from non-employer contributing entities. Contributions to the pension plan from the Parish were \$5,431,307 for the year ended December 31, 2016.

The DA System

According to state statute, contribution requirements for all employers are actuarially determined each year. For the year ending June 30, 2016, the actual employer contribution rate was 7.00%. In accordance with state statute, the DA System receives ad valorem taxes and state revenue sharing funds. These additional sources of income are used as employer contributions and are considered support from non-employer contributing entities. Non-employer contributions are recognized as revenue and excluded from pension expense for the year ended June 30, 2016. Contributions to the pension plan from the Parish were \$12,786 for the year ended December 31, 2016.

The Registrar's System

According to state statute, contribution requirements for all employers are actuarially determined each year. For the year ending June 30, 2016, the actual employer contribution rate was 24.25%.

In accordance with state statute, the System also receives ad valorem taxes and state revenue sharing funds. These additional sources of income are used as employer contributions and are considered support from non-employer contributing entities, but are not considered special funding situations. Non-employer contributions are recognized as revenue and excluded from pension expense for the year ended June 30, 2016. Contributions to the pension plan from the Parish were \$7,323 for the year ended December 31, 2016.

Pension Liabilities, Pension Expense, and Deferred Outflows of Resources and Deferred Inflows of Resources Related to Pensions

At December 31, 2016, the Parish reported a combined liability of \$10,782,163 for its proportionate share of the Net Pension liabilities (NPL) of the Parochial System, the DA System, and the Registrar's System. The amount for each plan was \$10,620,421, \$70,861 and \$103,323, respectively. The NPL for each system was measured as of December 31, 2016, June 30, 2016, and June 30, 2016, respectively, and the total pension liability used to calculate the NPL was determined based on an actuarial valuation as of that date. The Parish's proportion of the NPL was based on a projection of the Parish's long-term share of contributions to the pension plan relative to the projected contribution of all participating employers, actuarially determined. As of the most recent measurement date, the Parish's proportionate share for each system was:

	The Parochial System	The DA System	The Registrar's System
Parish's Proportionate Share	4.047616%	.370209 %	0.364130%
Increase (Decrease) from prior year	(.083206%)	0.038499%	(0.001710%)

NOTE 22 –RETIREMENT SYSTEMS (CONTINUED)

For the year ended December 31, 2016, the Parish recognized a total pension expense of \$1,517,446, with \$1,463,309 related to the Parochial System, \$15,523 related to the DA System, and \$38,614 related to the Registrar's System. These amounts are made up of the following:

Components of Pension Expense (Benefit)	The Parochial System	The DA System	The Registrar's System
Parish's pension expenses per the pension plan	\$ 4,602,131	\$ 29,342	\$ 17,711
Parish's amortization of its change in proportionate share	(3,357,661)	(17,710)	20,357
Parish's amortization of actual contributions over its proportionate share of contributions.	218,839	3,891	546
Total Pension Expense (Benefit) Recognized by Parish	\$ 1,463,309	\$ 15,523	\$ 38,614

At year end, the Parish reported deferred outflows of resources and deferred inflows of resources related to pensions from the following sources:

Description	Deferred Outflows of Resources	Deferred Inflows of Resources
The Parochial System		
Differences between expected and actual experience	\$ -	\$ 1,665,298
Net difference between projected and actual earnings on pension plan investments	9,749,151	-
Changes in assumptions	2,373,988	-
Changes in proportion to NPL	-	32,123
Differences between the Parish's contributions and its proportionate share of contributions	101,104	-
The Parish's contributions subsequent to the measurement date	3,146,240	-
Total	\$ 15,370,483	\$ 1,697,430
The DA System		
Differences between expected and actual experience	\$ -	\$ 28,545
Net difference between projected and actual earnings on pension plan investments	54,329	-
Changes in assumptions	13,365	15,712
Changes in proportion to NPL	14,039	38,568
Total	\$ 81,733	\$ 82,825
The Registrar's System		
Differences between expected and actual experience	\$ -	\$ 10,415
Net difference between projected and actual earnings on pension plan investments	3,479	-
Changes in assumptions	28,414	3,875
Changes in proportion to NPL	-	1,667
Differences between the Parish's contributions and its proportionate share of contributions	756	-
The Parish's contributions subsequent to the measurement date	5,039	-
Total	\$ 37,688	\$ 15,957
Total for all Retirement Systems	\$ 15,489,904	\$ 1,796,212

NOTE 22 –RETIREMENT SYSTEMS (CONTINUED)

Deferred outflows of resources related to pensions resulting from the Parish's contributions subsequent to the measurement date totaled \$3,151,279 (\$3,146,240 for the Parochial System, and \$5,039 for the for the Registrar's System). These amounts will be recognized as a reduction of the NPL in the year ended December 31, 2017.

Other amounts reported as deferred outflows of resources and deferred inflows of resources related to pensions will be recognized in pension expense as follows:

Fiscal Year Ending December 31,	Amount of Amortization		
	The Parochial System	The DA System	The Registrar's System
2017	\$ 2,768,713	\$ (5,416)	\$ 2,726
2018	2,741,873	(5,416)	3,446
2019	2,907,525	14,309	6,317
2020	2,,108,702	(89)	4,203
2021	-	(2,237)	-

Actuarial Assumptions

A summary of the actuarial methods and assumptions used in determining the total pension liability as of June 30, 2015 are as follows:

The Parochial System

Valuation date	December 31, 2015
Actuarial cost method	Entry age normal cost
Expected remaining service lives	4 years
Investment rate of return	7.00% net of investment expense
Inflation rate	2.5% per annum
Salary increases	5.25% (3.5% Merit/2.00% Inflation)
Cost of Living adjustments	The present value of future retirement benefits is based on benefits currently being paid by the Parochial's System and includes previously granted cost of living increases. The present values do not include provisions for potential future increases not yet authorized by the Board of Trustees.

The mortality rate assumption used was set based upon an experience study performed on plan data for the period January 1, 2004 through December 31, 2009. The data was then assigned credibility weighting and combined with a standard table to produce current levels of mortality. This mortality was then projected forward to a period equivalent to the estimated duration of the System's liabilities. Annuity values calculated based on this mortality were compared to those produced by using a set back of standard tables. The result of the procedure indicated that the tables used would produce liability values approximating the appropriate generational mortality tables.

The long-term expected rate of return on pension plan investments was determined using a triangulation method which integrated the CAPM pricing model (top-down), a treasury yield curve approach (bottom-up) and an equity building-block model (bottom-up). Risk return and correlations are projected on a forward looking basis in equilibrium, in which best-estimates of expected future real rates of return (expected returns, net of pension plan investment expense and inflation) are developed for each major asset class. These rates are combined to produce the long-term expected rate of return by weighting the expected future real rates of return by the target asset allocation percentage and by adding expected inflation of 2.00% and an adjustment for the effect of rebalancing/diversification. The resulting expected long-term rate of return is 7.55% for the year ended December 31, 2015.

NOTE 22 –RETIREMENT SYSTEMS (CONTINUED)

Best estimates of real rates of return for each major asset class included in the Parochial System's target asset allocation as of December 31, 2015 are summarized in the following table:

Asset Class	Target Allocation	Long-Term Expected Rate of Return
Fixed Income	34%	1.06%
Equity	51%	3.56%
Alternatives	12%	0.74%
Real assets	3%	0.19%
Totals	100%	5.55%
Inflation		2.00%

The DA System

Valuation date	June 30, 2016
Actuarial cost method	Entry age normal cost
Expected remaining service lives	7 years
Investment rate of return	7.00% net of investment expense
Inflation rate	2.5% per annum
Salary increases	5.50% (2.50% Inflation, 3.00% Merit)
Cost of Living adjustments	Only those previously granted

The mortality rate assumption used was set based upon an experience study performed by the prior actuary on plan data for the period July 1, 2009 through June 30, 2016 and review of similar law enforcement mortality. The data was then assigned credibility weighting and combined with a standard table to produce current levels of mortality. This mortality was then projected forward to a period equivalent to the estimated duration of the DA System's liabilities. Annuity values calculated based on this mortality were compared to those produced by using a set-back of standard tables. The result of the procedure indicated that the tables used would produce liability values approximating the appropriate generational mortality tables.

The long-term expected rate of return on pension plan investments was determined using a building-block method in which best-estimates ranges of expected future real rates of return (expected returns, net of pension plan investment expense and inflation) are developed for each major asset class. These ranges are combined to produce the long-term expected rate of return by weighting the expected future real rates of return by the target asset allocation percentage and by adding expected inflation. The long term expected nominal rate of return was 9.04% as of June 30, 2015.

Best estimates of real rates of return for each major asset class included in the DA system's target asset allocation as of June 30, 2015 are summarized in the following table:

Asset Class	Target Asset Allocation	Long-Term Expected Portfolio Real Rate of Return
Equities	57.70%	3.56%
Fixed income	33.00%	2.26%
Alternatives	4.80%	0.50%
Real Estate	4.50%	0.02%
Totals	100%	6.34%
Inflation		2.70%
Expected Real Rate of Return		9.04%

NOTE 22 –RETIREMENT SYSTEMS (CONTINUED)

The Registrar's System

Valuation date	June 30, 2016
Actuarial cost method	Entry age normal cost
Expected remaining service lives	5 years
Investment rate of return	7.0% net of investment expense
Inflation rate	2.5% per annum
Salary increases	6% (2.5% Inflation, 3.5% Merit)
Cost of Living adjustments	The present value of future retirement benefits is based on benefits currently being paid by the Registrar's System and includes previously granted cost of living increases. The present values do not include provisions for potential future increases not yet authorized by the Board of Trustees.

The mortality rate assumption used was verified by combining data from this plan with three other statewide plans which have similar workforce composition in order to produce a credible experience. The aggregated data was collected over the period July 1, 2010 through June 30, 2014. The data was then assigned credibility weighting and combined with a standard table to produce current levels of mortality. This mortality was then projected forward to a period equivalent to the estimated duration of the System's liabilities. Annuity values calculated based on this mortality were compared to those produced by using a setback of standard tables. The result of the procedure indicated that these tables would produce liability values approximating the appropriate generational mortality tables used.

The estimated long-term expected rate of return on pension plan investments was determined using a building-block method in which best-estimates ranges of expected future real rates of return (expected returns, net of pension plan investment expense and inflation) are developed for each major asset class. These ranges are combined to produce the long-term expected rate of return by weighting the expected future real rates of return by the target asset allocation percentage and by adding expected inflation. The resulting long-term rate of return was 8.39% as of June 30, 2016.

Best estimates of real rates of return for each major asset class included in the Registrar's System's target asset allocation as of June 30, 2016 are summarized in the following table:

Asset Class	Target Asset Allocation	Long-Term Expected Portfolio Real Rate of Return
Domestic Equities	40%	3.00%
International Equities	15%	1.28%
Domestic Fixed Income	20%	0.50%
International	10%	0.35%
Alternatives Investments	5%	0.29%
Real Estate	10%	0.45%
Totals	100%	5.87%
Inflation		2.50%
Expected Arithmetic Nominal Return		8.37%

NOTE 22 –RETIREMENT SYSTEMS (CONTINUED)

Discount Rate

The discount rate used to measure the total pension liability for the Parochial System was 7.25% and for the DA System and Registrar System was 7%. The projection of cash flows used to determine the discount rate assumed that contributions from plan members will be made at the current contribution rates and that contributions from participating employers will be made at the actuarially determined rates approved by PRSAC taking into consideration the recommendation of each of the system's actuary. Based on those assumptions, each of the system's fiduciary net position was projected to be available to make all projected future benefit payments of current plan members. Therefore, the long-term expected rate of return on pension plan investments was applied to all periods of projected benefit payments to determine the total pension liability.

Sensitivity of the Proportionate Share of the NPL to Changes in the Discount Rate.

The following presents the Parish's proportionate share of the Net Pension Liability using the discount rate, as well as what the Parish's proportionate share of the Net Pension Liability would be if it were calculated using a discount rate that is one percentage-point lower or one percentage-point higher than the current rate:

	1.0% Decrease	Current Discount Rate	1.0% Increase
The Parochial System - Parish's proportionate share of the net pension liability	\$ 26,693,367	\$ 10,654,490	\$ (2,900,296)
The DA System - Parish's proportionate share of the net pension liability	\$ 267,389	\$ 70,861	\$ (47,784)
The Registrar's System - Parish's proportionate share of the net pension liability	\$ 143,648	\$ 103,323	\$ 68,582

Support of Non-employer Contributing Entities

Contributions received by a pension plan from non-employer contributing entities that are not in a special funding situation are recorded as revenue by the respective pension plan. The Parish recognizes revenue in an amount equal to their proportionate share of the total contributions to the pension plan from these non-employer contributing entities. During the year ended December 31, 2016, the Parish recognized revenue as a result of support received from non-employer contributing entities of \$223,276. The Parochial System, DA System, and Registrar's System received \$218,839, \$3,891, and \$546, respectively, for their participation in the Parish's Pension and Relief Fund.

Pension Plan Fiduciary Net Position

The Parochial System, the DA System, and the Registrar's System issue publicly available financial reports that include financial statements and required supplementary information for the systems. Detailed information about each system's fiduciary net position is available in these separately issued financial reports. These reports may be obtained by visiting the Louisiana Legislative Auditor's website at www.la.la.gov and searching under the Reports section.

NOTE 22 –RETIREMENT SYSTEMS (CONTINUED)

DEFERRED OUTFLOWS AND INFLOWS OF RESOURCES

In addition to assets, the statement of financial position will sometimes report a separate section for deferred outflows of resources. This separate financial statement element, Deferred Outflows of Resources, represents a consumption of net position that applies to a future period and so will not be recognized as an expense or expenditure until then. The Parish has several items that meet this criterion - net difference between projected and actual earnings on pension plan investments, change in assumptions, changes in proportion, differences between employer contributions and proportion of shared contributions, and employer contributions subsequent to the measurement date. In addition to liabilities, the statement of financial position will sometimes report a separate section for deferred inflows of resources. This separate financial statement element, Deferred Inflows of Resources, represents an acquisition of net position that applies to a future period and so will not be recognized as revenue until then. The Parish has several items that meet the criteria for this category - differences between expected and actual experience, change in assumptions, and changes in proportion that result from the implementation of GASB Statement 68.

PENSIONS

For purposes of measuring the net pension liability, deferred outflows of resources and deferred inflows of resources related to pensions, and pension expense, information about the fiduciary net position of the Parochial Employees' Retirement System of Louisiana (the "Parochial System"), the District Attorneys' Retirement System (the "DA System"), and the Registrar of Voters Employees' Retirement System of Louisiana (the "Registrar's System") and additions to/deductions from these retirement system's fiduciary net positions have been determined on the same basis as they are reported by the retirement systems. For this purpose, benefit payments (including refunds of employee contributions) are recognized when due and payable in accordance with the benefit terms. Investments are reported at fair value.

NOTE 23 –TAX ABATEMENTS

St. Charles Parish negotiates property tax abatement agreements on an individual basis. Each agreement was negotiated for a variety of economic development purposes, including business relocation, retention, and expansion. The Parish has tax abatement agreements with twenty seven entities as of December 31, 2016:

- Twenty-seven (27) manufacturing companies, through an agreement negotiated with Louisiana Economic Development (LED) and ratified by the Louisiana Board of Commerce & Industry, participate in the Industrial Tax Exemption Program. The Industrial Tax Exemption Program may be granted to manufacturers located within Louisiana. The Industrial Tax Exemption Program abates a manufacturer's local property taxes for up to ten (10) years, for any new investment and annual capitalized additions related to the company's manufacturing project. Below are the twenty-seven manufacturing companies, their taxable assessed values, and the parish portion of their exempt taxes.

NOTE 23 – TAX ABATEMENTS (CONTINUED)

Parcel	2016 TAXABLE Assessed Value	Taxes Exempted/Parish Portion
E8000000012	\$ 2,069,902	\$ 61,075
E8000000022	\$ 1,552,748	\$ 45,818
E8000000025	\$ 1,397,140	\$ 41,226
E8000000030	\$ 3,118,708	\$ 91,979
E8000000035	\$ 10,926,208	\$ 321,814
E8000000037	\$ 1,320,660	\$ 38,897
E8000000038	\$ 824,004	\$ 24,269
E8000000039	\$ 32,640	\$ 961
E8000000041	\$ 5,893,242	\$ 173,571
E8000000044	\$ 198,230,998	\$ 5,867,294
E8000000056	\$ 4,913,505	\$ 144,985
E8000000062/75	\$ 9,696,754	\$ 285,594
E8000000073	\$ 2,701,882	\$ 79,726
E8000000080	\$ 45,055,042	\$ 1,329,463
E8000000083	\$ 110,197,135	\$ 3,245,581
E8000000085	\$ 47,102,886	\$ 1,390,007
E8000000095	\$ 81,784,631	\$ 2,408,762
E8000000109	\$ 42,544	\$ 1,253
E8000000125	\$ 152,135,199	\$ 4,488,585
E8000000140	\$ 78,964,282	\$ 2,325,695
E8000000151	\$ 1,082,770	\$ 31,890
E800000044E	\$ 4,516,783	\$ 133,031
E800000064J	\$ 117,804	\$ 3,476
E800000090C	\$ 687,425	\$ 20,246
E800000090D	\$ 984,377	\$ 29,044
E800000090E	\$ 1,707,076	\$ 50,278
E80000044E1	\$ 9,323,479	\$ 274,600

St. Charles Parish (the Parish), through the Parish Council and the St. Charles Parish Industrial Development Board (IDB), negotiates Payment-In-Lieu-Of-Tax (PILOT) agreements. The Louisiana Constitution provides that public land and property used for a “public purpose” is exempt from Ad Valorem property tax. Certain public bodies that are given economic development powers (there are some in virtually all jurisdictions) may acquire property in connection with authorized economic development undertakings and the authorizing acts permitting the acquisition recognize that the acquisition and ownership of the property serves a public purpose and is exempt from Ad Valorem property tax. Each of the laws that recognize this result provide that the public body may require a PILOT in an amount not exceeding the amount that would be paid in taxes if the property were to be subject to Ad Valorem property taxes. Each agreement was negotiated for a variety of economic development purposes, including business relocation, retention, and expansion. The Parish has PILOT agreements with three (3) entities as of December 31, 2016:

- St. Charles Parish utilized, among other incentives, a PILOT agreement to successfully recruit a men’s accessories company. The calculation of the PILOT includes a property tax exemption on the company’s newly constructed logistical headquarters and freezes Ad Valorem tax liability at the pre-sale assessed value of \$12,260. Therefore, only approximately \$125,730.21 of property taxes are fully abated. However in exchange for the abatement, the Parish also receives the SUT taxes during the construction and equipping of the facility, the full payment due on the company’s Personal Property or \$680,723.87 and the tax revenue benefits of the local hiring and payroll requirements that are detailed in the PILOT or Lease Agreement with the company.

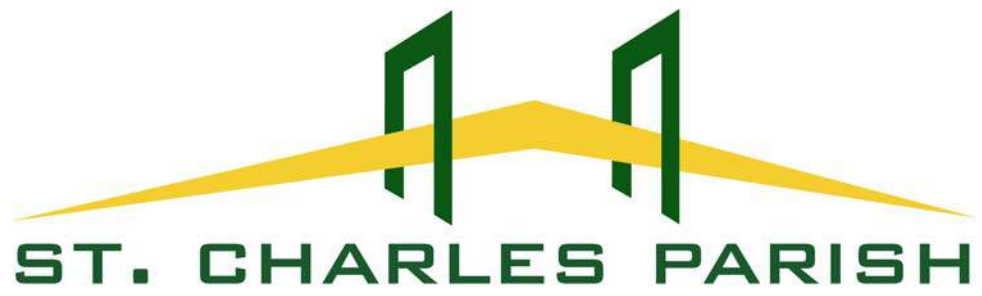
NOTE 23 –TAX ABATEMENTS (CONTINUED)

- An RV park is also participates in a PILOT agreement in order to receive a discounted property tax liability. The PILOT was a means to induce further development in St. Charles Parish and to enhance the drainage system around the company's project. Under the agreement, the company's PILOT equals \$200/year or the estimated tax owed on the land prior to purchase. The land was part of a larger parcel of previously classified wetlands that was unmitigated and out of commerce. Under the agreement the company is expected to spend approximately \$3,000,000 to construct a recreation vehicle sales and service center and upon completion, fully pay all personal property taxes owed on the new facility and ff&e within; fully pay all taxes owed on all inventory; and pay full property taxes owed on the adjoining land that was optioned and subsequently purchased for future development. Other Parish benefits derived from the company's project include increased SUT collections from parts and accessories sales and service and the benefits of the local hires employed by the company. Project construction is expected to be completed in the summer of 2017.
- The Parish also utilized a PILOT agreement to retain and induce the expansion of a maritime servicing firm. At risk of losing the company to a community with a lower millage rate, the PILOT agreement secured the company's long-term commitment to the Parish, retained the company's 105 employees with a \$10 million plus payroll, and induced the construction and equipping of an \$18 million multi-story office and training facility. In exchange, the company's PILOT includes a graduated discount on the tax liability owed on the land and office building. For 2016 the PILOT was \$4,604 or about 71% of the pre-sale Ad Valorem liability. Under the PILOT agreement, the Parish receives the full benefits of the SUT generated by the purchases during construction and essential for equipping the facility; the benefits derived from the mandated employment and payroll growth and the associated local hiring requirements; the "clawback" payments for failure to satisfy the employment and payroll requirements; and a \$17,000 Administrative Rent paid to the St. Charles Parish IDB.

NOTE 24 –SUBSEQUENT EVENTS

The Parish has evaluated subsequent events through June 28, 2017, the date the financial statements were available to be issued.

On June 6, 2017, the Parish was approved for an \$8 million, 0.95% loan with the Department of Environmental Quality for the purpose of acquiring, constructing and improving wastewater facilities and systems in the Parish. The principal and interest for this debt will be paid from the newly approved Wastewater Facility ad valorem tax millage which is expected to generate approximately \$1.4 million in tax revenue per year.



**REQUIRED SUPPLEMENTAL INFORMATION
OTHER THAN MANAGEMENT'S DISCUSSION
AND ANALYSIS**

SCHEDULES OF FUNDING PROGRESS- OTHER POST EMPLOYMENT BENEFITS
FOR THE YEAR ENDED DECEMBER 31, 2016

Actuarial Valuation Date	Actuarial Value of Assets (a)	Actuarial Accrued Liability (AAL) Entry Age (b)	Unfunded AAL (UAL) (b-a)	Funded Ratio (a/b)	Covered Payroll (c)	UAL as a Percentage of Cover Payroll ((b-a)/c)
12/31/2016	4,169,316	23,602,177	19,432,861	17.66%	22,953,034	84.66%
12/31/2015	3,785,511	23,678,344	19,892,833	15.99%	20,146,186	98.74%
12/31/2014	3,166,190	19,893,455	16,727,265	15.92%	22,841,590	73.23%

SCHEDULES OF EMPLOYER CONTRIBUTIONS- OTHER POST EMPLOYMENT BENEFITS

Actuarial Valuation Date	ARC	Contribution %
1/1/2016	1,408,663	92%
1/1/2015	1,433,620	91%
1/1/2014	1,245,242	104%

Parish of St. Charles
General Fund
 Schedule of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes
 in Fund Balance-Budget and Actual
 For The Year Ended December 31, 2016

	Budgeted Amounts		Actual Amounts	Variance with Final Budget
	Original	Final		
REVENUES				
Taxes:				
Ad valorem taxes	\$ 3,805,000	\$ 4,004,000	\$ 4,003,980	\$ (20)
General sales tax (1/2%)	7,500,000	6,700,000	7,167,769	467,769
General sales tax (3/8%)	5,680,000	5,000,000	5,356,060	356,060
Alcoholic beverage tax	46,000	48,500	45,980	(2,520)
Airport expansion agreement	600,000	700,000	724,255	24,255
Cable TV franchise tax	750,000	850,000	846,010	(3,990)
Total taxes	<u>18,381,000</u>	<u>17,302,500</u>	<u>18,144,054</u>	<u>841,554</u>
Licenses and permits:				
Alcoholic beverage - low content	4,800	4,885	4,907	22
Alcoholic beverage - high content	8,500	8,740	8,786	46
License - occupational general	775,000	810,000	801,847	(8,153)
License - insurance	470,000	530,380	531,043	663
License - bingo	250	250	215	(35)
License - taxi cabs	100	1,500	1,700	200
Total licenses and permits	<u>1,258,650</u>	<u>1,355,755</u>	<u>1,348,498</u>	<u>(7,257)</u>
Intergovernmental:				
Federal grants:				
Civil Defense	25,000	29,140	29,141	1
Disaster Relief (FEMA)	-	50,173	-	(50,173)
Hazard Mitigation Grant	-	975,940	874,266	(101,674)
CSBG-administration	27,389	29,883	29,883	-
CSBG-program activities	96,711	90,324	90,324	-
Summer food service program	25,000	27,578	27,578	-
Energy assistance	18,450	21,525	24,515	2,990
Home program	222,343	71,000	102,381	31,381
Land lease	18,000	20,178	20,178	-
Department of Health & Human Serv.	17,500	19,132	19,132	-
Total federal grants	<u>450,393</u>	<u>1,334,873</u>	<u>1,217,398</u>	<u>(117,475)</u>

(Continued)

Parish of St. Charles
General Fund
Schedule of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes
in Fund Balance-Budget and Actual
For The Year Ended December 31, 2016

	Budgeted Amounts		Actual Amounts	Variance with Final Budget
	Original	Final		
REVENUES (continued)				
Intergovernmental (continued):				
State grants:				
Highway fund #2	\$ 50,000	\$ 50,000	\$ 50,000	\$ -
Mass Transit Assistance	75,000	85,000	328,024	243,024
Office of Community Development	-	197,967	197,967	-
Economic development enterprise fd.	50,000	75,000	198,775	123,775
Total state grants	<u>175,000</u>	<u>407,967</u>	<u>774,766</u>	<u>366,799</u>
State shared:				
Severance tax	900,000	465,000	674,113	209,113
Parish royalty fund	1,400,000	400,000	435,779	35,779
Video poker	290,000	325,000	297,488	(27,512)
Total state shared	<u>2,590,000</u>	<u>1,190,000</u>	<u>1,407,380</u>	<u>217,380</u>
State payment in lieu of taxes	72,000	70,094	70,094	-
Local grants:				
SPILT - Community services	30,000	28,800	28,800	-
LACAP -Share the warmth	500	500	426	(74)
LACAP -Client education	5,000	2,000	-	(2,000)
DA Annex Building	750,000	-	-	-
Other Grants	-	-	-	-
Total local grants	<u>785,500</u>	<u>31,300</u>	<u>29,226</u>	<u>(2,074)</u>
Total intergovernmental	<u>4,072,893</u>	<u>3,034,234</u>	<u>3,498,864</u>	<u>464,630</u>
Fees, charges, & commissions:				
General government:				
Court costs, fees, and charges	13,000	14,000	14,485	485
Zoning & subdivision fees	140,000	140,000	137,537	(2,463)
Sale of maps & publications	500	53	53	-
Miscellaneous revenues	2,500	2,500	5,374	2,874
Motor vehicle transaction fees	25,000	28,000	30,117	2,117
Drivers license reinstatement fees	1,000	1,427	1,426	(1)
Bookkeeping & Adm. Services	-	200	211	11
Total general government	<u>182,000</u>	<u>186,180</u>	<u>189,203</u>	<u>3,023</u>
Public works:				
Inspection Fees	300,000	350,000	363,278	13,278
Weed & grass cutting charges	8,000	6,000	6,981	981
Weed & grass cutting - tax roll	15,000	26,780	26,780	-
Derelict structure charges	1,000	1,000	565	(435)
Total public works	<u>324,000</u>	<u>383,780</u>	<u>397,604</u>	<u>13,824</u>
Health and welfare:				
Animal control	4,000	8,500	10,642	2,142
Coroner	10,000	13,000	13,675	675
Institutional charges	20,000	34,000	45,800	11,800
Total health and welfare	<u>34,000</u>	<u>55,500</u>	<u>70,117</u>	<u>14,617</u>
Culture and Recreation:				
Community Center Rentals	55,000	48,000	41,054	(6,946)
Registration Fees	2,000	2,400	778	(1,622)
Facility Use Charges	33,000	20,000	21,950	1,950
Summer Enrichment Program	4,500	4,500	4,320	(180)
Concessions	-	18,000	19,042	1,042
Total Culture and Recreation	<u>94,500</u>	<u>92,900</u>	<u>87,144</u>	<u>(5,756)</u>
Total fees, charges, & comm.	<u>634,500</u>	<u>718,360</u>	<u>744,068</u>	<u>25,708</u>

(Continued)

Parish of St. Charles
General Fund
Schedule of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes
in Fund Balance-Budget and Actual
For The Year Ended December 31, 2016

	Budgeted Amounts		Actual Amounts	Variance with Final Budget
	Original	Final		
REVENUES (continued)				
Fines and forfeitures:				
Court fines:				
Boykins	\$ 3,500	\$ 3,500	\$ 3,652	\$ 152
Witness fees - deputies	750	750	722	(28)
Criminal jury fees	120,000	94,000	91,244	(2,756)
Juvenile fees	25,000	19,000	18,501	(499)
Total fines and forfeitures	149,250	117,250	114,119	(3,131)
Uses of money and property:				
Interest earnings	85,020	210,350	313,472	103,122
Royalties	10,000	4,400	4,413	13
Total uses of money and property	95,020	214,750	317,885	103,135
Miscellaneous revenues:				
Refunds-insurance	75,000	462,360	462,360	-
Rents - Leases	15,000	18,000	17,100	(900)
Homeowner Road Home	-	106,957	31,664	(75,293)
Mortgage Assistance Program	6,000	1,609	1,609	-
Gifts & donations	113,000	140,000	140,417	417
Indirect Cost Alloc. - Tax Agencies	-	-	21,190	21,190
Indirect Cost Alloc. - Comp Units	235,000	241,000	273,234	32,234
Total miscellaneous revenues	444,000	969,926	947,574	(22,352)
Total revenues	25,035,313	23,712,775	25,115,062	1,402,287
EXPENDITURES				
General government:				
<i>Legislative:</i>				
Parish Council	1,929,630	1,423,983	1,339,615	84,368
Ordinance and Proceedings	36,000	31,000	31,425	(425)
Public Information	356,140	287,085	261,969	25,116
Police Jury Association	42,000	42,000	40,186	1,814
<i>Judicial:</i>				
District Court	1,551,688	1,467,190	1,438,319	28,871
Grand Jury	17,000	17,150	15,370	1,780
District Attorney	2,078,431	1,241,372	1,193,849	47,523
Ward Courts	146,490	141,225	136,601	4,624
<i>Executive:</i>				
Parish President	814,385	859,215	860,518	(1,303)
<i>Elections:</i>				
Registrar of Voters	137,420	111,850	108,658	3,192
Elections	34,300	78,100	11,195	66,905
<i>Financial and Administration:</i>				
Finance	1,234,785	1,171,645	1,159,657	11,988
Purchasing	594,990	540,490	522,048	18,442
Personnel	539,000	490,360	478,659	11,701
Legal	427,696	378,233	363,302	14,931
Taxation-Assessor	1,500	1,500	-	1,500
Taxation-Collector	201,845	235,500	210,922	24,578

(Continued)

Parish of St. Charles
General Fund
Schedule of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes
in Fund Balance-Budget and Actual
For The Year Ended December 31, 2016

	Budgeted Amounts		Actual Amounts	Variance with Final Budget
	Original	Final		
EXPENDITURES (continued):				
<i>Other General Administration:</i>				
Planning and Zoning	\$ 1,668,919	\$ 1,448,921	\$ 1,294,688	\$ 154,233
Coastal Zone Management	1,129,203	925,398	728,394	197,004
ICC Buidling Codes	532,213	558,104	548,617	9,487
Data Processing	1,509,202	1,404,517	1,276,470	128,047
Research and Investigations	97,600	67,600	81,150	(13,550)
Cable TV	50,000	50,500	326	50,174
General Government Buildings	7,103,140	4,674,440	4,116,046	558,394
Retirement System Contribution	139,000	132,062	132,062	-
Retired Employees Insurance	240,000	180,000	178,462	1,538
Risk Management	425,380	(72,450)	(489,539)	417,089
Grants Administration	313,510	242,800	236,688	6,112
Total general government	23,351,467	18,129,790	16,275,657	1,854,133
Public safety:				
Sheriff	1,696,856	1,413,262	1,358,152	55,110
Juvenile	165,390	108,060	68,456	39,604
Emergency Preparedness	439,760	388,670	385,458	3,212
Emergency Preparedness Subsidiary	876,445	1,116,808	814,546	302,262
EOC 24 Hour Coverage	762,565	705,615	694,128	11,487
Motor Vehicle	34,115	29,165	27,569	1,596
Total public safety	3,975,131	3,761,580	3,348,309	413,271
Health and welfare:				
Coroner	554,520	448,434	452,542	(4,108)
Animal Control	876,969	705,200	691,613	13,587
Health & Safety Rehabilitation	62,915	58,340	61,934	(3,594)
Revitalization Plan	6,000	1,000	-	1,000
Community Action	553,288	532,988	540,008	(7,020)
Energy Assistance	19,000	19,920	19,662	258
Community Service Centers	197,153	225,895	222,086	3,809
Summer Feeding Program	90,654	87,771	87,766	5
CSBG- Sub Grant	7,000	7,000	6,270	730
CSBG- Administration	15,640	30,055	29,883	172
CSBG- Program Support	134,765	94,365	90,324	4,041
Home Program	357,440	293,882	201,411	92,471
Community Center	274,848	285,278	266,128	19,150
Total health and welfare	3,150,192	2,790,128	2,669,627	120,501

(Continued)

Parish of St. Charles
General Fund
Schedule of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes
in Fund Balance-Budget and Actual
For The Year Ended December 31, 2016

	Budgeted Amounts		Actual Amounts	Variance with Final Budget
	Original	Final		
EXPENDITURES (continued):				
Economic development & assistance:				
Parish Farm Agent	\$ 94,882	\$ 88,482	\$ 87,413	\$ 1,069
Economic Development	825,715	818,445	770,128	48,317
Tourist Information Center	94,620	74,100	50,300	23,800
Veterans Service Officer	5,080	5,080	5,076	4
Public Housing	3,600	3,600	2,940	660
Total economic development & assistance	<u>1,023,897</u>	<u>989,707</u>	<u>915,857</u>	<u>73,850</u>
Debt Service:				
Fiscal charges	3,500	1,500	-	1,500
Total expenditures	<u>31,504,187</u>	<u>25,672,705</u>	<u>23,209,450</u>	<u>2,463,255</u>
Excess (deficiency) of revenues over (under) expenditures	<u>(6,468,874)</u>	<u>(1,959,930)</u>	<u>1,905,612</u>	<u>3,865,542</u>
OTHER FINANCING SOURCES (USES)				
Transfers in:				
1/2% P.I. Sales Tax Reserve	-	1,500	1,667	167
Indirect cost allocation	616,100	635,283	593,331	(41,952)
Criminal Court	1,264	630	6,748	6,118
Total transfers in	<u>617,364</u>	<u>637,413</u>	<u>601,746</u>	<u>(35,667)</u>
Transfers out:				
Road & Drainage capital	(92,000)	-	-	-
Solid Waste Collection & Disposal	(67,375)	(32,960)	(27,866)	5,094
RSVP	(175,000)	(185,000)	(185,000)	-
Recreation	(243,400)	(754,085)	(771,717)	(17,632)
Wastewater Utility System	-	(404,000)	-	404,000
Total transfers out	<u>(577,775)</u>	<u>(1,376,045)</u>	<u>(984,583)</u>	<u>391,462</u>
Proceeds From the Sale of Assets	2,000	1,000	2,852	1,852
Total other financing	<u>41,589</u>	<u>(737,632)</u>	<u>(379,985)</u>	<u>357,647</u>
Net change in fund balance	(6,427,285)	(2,697,562)	1,525,627	4,223,189
Fund balance-beginning	13,485,678	38,753,077	38,753,077	-
Fund balance-ending	<u>\$ 7,058,393</u>	<u>\$ 36,055,515</u>	<u>\$ 40,278,704</u>	<u>\$ 4,223,189</u>



Parish of St. Charles
Road and Drainage Maintenance and Operation Fund
Schedule of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes
in Fund Balance-Budget and Actual
For The Year Ended December 31, 2016

	Budgeted Amounts		Actual Amounts	Variance with Final Budget
	Original	Final		
REVENUES				
Taxes:				
Ad valorem taxes	\$ 7,130,000	\$ 7,503,132	\$ 7,503,165	\$ 33
Sales taxes	15,918,238	15,172,476	15,042,273	(130,203)
Total taxes	<u>23,048,238</u>	<u>22,675,608</u>	<u>22,545,438</u>	<u>(130,170)</u>
Intergovernmental revenues:				
Federal grants:				
Department of Transportation	-	1,584,746	846,008	(738,738)
Disaster Relief	-	-	-	-
Hazard Mitigation	-	1,965,031	2,337,139	372,108
Flood Control Act	4,884	4,921	4,921	-
Federal Highway Adm. Grant	1,267,000	-	-	-
State grants:				
Department of Natural Resources	649,121	300,502	312,900	12,398
State payment in lieu of taxes	46,132	43,341	43,341	-
Total intergovernmental revenues	<u>1,967,137</u>	<u>3,898,541</u>	<u>3,544,309</u>	<u>(354,232)</u>
Fees, charges, and commissions:				
Zoning & Subdivision Fees	2,000	16,805	16,805	-
Culvert fees	2,363	38,000	39,644	1,644
Royalties	15,225	4,000	6,655	2,655
Miscellaneous fees	7,202	35,404	71,703	36,299
Total fees, charges, and commissions	<u>26,790</u>	<u>94,209</u>	<u>134,807</u>	<u>40,598</u>
Investment earnings	<u>107,500</u>	<u>187,900</u>	<u>248,654</u>	<u>60,754</u>
Miscellaneous:				
Donations	-	60,000	60,000	-
Refunds Insurance	-	225	225	-
Total Miscellaneous	<u>-</u>	<u>60,225</u>	<u>60,225</u>	<u>-</u>
Total revenues	<u>25,149,665</u>	<u>26,916,483</u>	<u>26,533,433</u>	<u>(383,050)</u>

Parish of St. Charles
Road and Drainage Maintenance and Operation Fund
Schedule of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes
in Fund Balance-Budget and Actual
For The Year Ended December 31, 2016

	Budgeted Amounts		Actual Amounts	Variance with Final Budget
	Original	Final		
EXPENDITURES				
Current:				
Public safety	\$ 4,700	\$ 81,092	\$ 90,411	\$ (9,319)
Public works	19,684,625	18,072,630	17,772,017	300,613
Capital outlay	13,219,070	15,161,922	10,806,439	4,355,483
Total expenditures	<u>32,908,395</u>	<u>33,315,644</u>	<u>28,668,867</u>	<u>4,646,777</u>
Excess (deficiency) of revenues over (under) expenditures	<u>(7,758,730)</u>	<u>(6,399,161)</u>	<u>(2,135,434)</u>	<u>4,263,727</u>
OTHER FINANCING SOURCES (USES)				
Transfers out:				
Indirect cost allocation	(350,000)	(350,000)	(350,000)	-
Total transfers out	<u>(350,000)</u>	<u>(350,000)</u>	<u>(350,000)</u>	<u>-</u>
Proceeds From Sale of Assets	-	38,170	42,281	4,111
Total other financing	<u>(350,000)</u>	<u>(311,830)</u>	<u>(307,719)</u>	<u>4,111</u>
Net change in fund balance	(8,108,730)	(6,710,991)	(2,443,153)	4,267,838
Fund balance - beginning	<u>13,712,653</u>	<u>31,696,706</u>	<u>31,696,706</u>	<u>-</u>
Fund balance - ending	<u>\$ 5,603,923</u>	<u>\$ 24,985,715</u>	<u>\$ 29,253,553</u>	<u>\$ 4,267,838</u>

Parish of St. Charles
Flood Protection Fund
 Schedule of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes
 in Fund Balance-Budget and Actual
 For The Year Ended December 31, 2016

	Budgeted Amounts		Actual Amounts	Variance with Final Budget
	Original	Final		
REVENUES				
Taxes:				
Ad valorem taxes	\$ 4,805,000	\$ 5,012,151	\$ 5,012,173	\$ 22
Intergovernmental revenues:				
State grants:				
Dept. of Interior- Gulf of Mexico	5,000	817	3,817	3,000
Office of Coastal Protection	-	2,557,462	3,030,736	473,274
Dept. of Trans & Dev.	-	4,212,692	4,178,927	(33,765)
Total intergovernmental revenue	5,000	6,770,971	7,213,480	442,509
Investment earnings	-	13,790	21,116	7,326
Total revenues	4,810,000	11,796,912	12,246,769	449,857
EXPENDITURES				
Current:				
Intergovernmental	177,500	169,139	166,639	2,500
Capital outlay	3,542,000	10,794,272	11,740,589	(946,317)
Total expenditures	3,719,500	10,963,411	11,907,228	(943,817)
Excess (deficiency) of revenues over (under) expenditures	1,090,500	833,501	339,541	(493,960)
OTHER FINANCING SOURCES (USES)				
Transfers in:				
General Fund	92,000	-	-	92,000
Total transfers in	92,000	-	-	92,000
Transfers out:				
General Fund	20,000	20,000	3,013	43,013
Total transfers out	20,000	20,000	3,013	43,013
Total other financing	72,000	(20,000)	(3,013)	48,987
Net change in fund balance	1,162,500	813,501	336,528	(444,973)
Fund balance - beginning	-	3,569,261	3,569,261	-
Fund balance - ending	\$ 1,162,500	\$ 4,382,762	\$ 3,905,789	\$ (444,973)

**Schedule of Proportionate Share of Net Pension Liability
Last Two Years**

	2016	2015
The Parochial System		
Proportion of the net pension liability (%)	4.047616%	3.964441%
Proportion of the net pension liability (\$)	10,620,421	1,083,911
Covered-employee payroll (\$)	23,207,411	22,645,711
Proportionate share of the net pension liability as a percentage of its covered-employee payroll	46.00%	5.00%
Plan fiduciary net position as a percentage of the total pension liability	92.20%	99.20%
The District Attorney		
Proportion of the net pension liability (%)	37.02%	1.04%
Proportion of the net pension liability (\$)	70,861	55,985
Covered-employee payroll (\$)	224,188	220,188
Proportionate share of the net pension liability as a percentage of its covered-employee payroll	32.00%	25.00%
Plan fiduciary net position as a percentage of the total pension liability	95.10%	98.60%
The Registrar of Voters		
Proportion of the net pension liability (%)	36.41%	0.36%
Proportion of the net pension liability (\$)	103,323	88,757
Covered-employee payroll (\$)	50,020	49,169
Proportionate share of the net pension liability as a percentage of its covered-employee payroll	207.00%	181.00%
Plan fiduciary net position as a percentage of the total pension liability	74.00%	76.80%

* The amounts presented for each fiscal year were determined as of the measurement dates.

Schedule is intended to show information for 10 years. Additional year will be displayed as the become available.

**Schedule of Employer Contributions to Pension Funds
Last Two Years**

	2016	2015
The Parochial System		
Contractually required contribution	\$ 3,146,240	\$ 3,365,076
Contributions in relation to the contractually required contribution	3,146,240	3,365,076
Contribution deficiency (excess)	\$ -	\$ -
Covered-employee payroll	\$24,201,837	\$23,207,411
Contributions as a percentage of covered-employee payroll	13.00%	14.50%
The District Attorney		
Contractually required contribution	\$ 3,950	\$ 11,674
Contributions in relation to the contractually required contribution	3,950	11,674
Contribution deficiency (excess)	\$ -	\$ -
Covered-employee payroll	\$ 225,703	\$ 222,368
Contributions as a percentage of covered-employee payroll	1.80%	5.20%
The Registrar of Voters		
Contractually required contribution	\$ 10,708	\$ 11,605
Contributions in relation to the contractually required contribution	10,708	11,605
Contribution deficiency (excess)	\$ -	\$ -
Covered-employee payroll	\$ 50,393	\$ 49,648
Contributions as a percentage of covered-employee payroll	21.20%	23.40%

Schedule is intended to show information for 10 years. Additional year will be displayed as th become available.

NONMAJOR GOVERNMENTAL FUNDS DESCRIPTIONS

Special Revenue Funds

Fire Protection Fund

The Fire Protection Fund is dedicated for the purpose of acquiring, constructing, improving, maintaining, and/or operating fire protection facilities and equipment in and for St. Charles Parish. Financing is provided primarily by ad valorem, sales, and use taxes.

Governmental Buildings Fund

The Governmental Buildings Fund is dedicated for the purpose of improving, maintaining, and/or operating public buildings of the Parish and acquiring, constructing, improving, maintaining, and/or operating a 911 emergency telephone system, including the payment of necessary dispatch personnel.

Parish Transportation Fund

The Parish Transportation Fund accounts for the construction, maintenance, and operation of Parish roads and drainage, and assists in the cost of providing public transit. Financing is provided by the State Transportation Act.

Road Lighting District No. 1 Fund

The Road Lighting Fund accounts for the maintenance and operation of public lighting within the boundaries of District No. 1. Financing is provided by a specific ad valorem tax and state revenue sharing funds. In addition, the fund received miscellaneous revenues from fees and investment earnings.

Mosquito Control Fund

The Mosquito Control Fund is dedicated for the purpose of abatement, control, eradication, and study of mosquitoes and other arthropods and all activity incidental thereto. Financing is provided by ad valorem taxes and investment earnings.

Council on Aging Fund

The Council on Aging Fund is dedicated for the purpose of paying the cost of programs administered by the Council on Aging. Financing is provided by ad valorem taxes and investment earnings.

Retired Senior Volunteer Program Fund

The Retired Senior Volunteer Program Fund accounts for the financial activities of the program operating under the authority of Title II, Part A, Section 201 of the Domestic Volunteer Service Act of 1973. Financing is provided by transfers from the General Fund, federal, state, local, and United Way Grant funds.

Public Health Unit Fund

The Public Health Unit Fund accounts for the financial activities related to improving, maintaining, operating, and supporting public health unit facilities in the Parish. Financing is provided by ad valorem taxes and investment earnings.

Workforce Investment Act SDA 14 Fund

St. Charles Parish is the grant recipient and administrative entity for the Workforce Investment Act local service delivery area No. 14 which encompasses the Parishes of St. Charles, St. John The Baptist, and St. James. The Workforce Investment Act was established by Public Law 105-220 on August 7, 1998. Funding is provided by grants from the United States Department of Labor through the Louisiana Department of Labor.

Recreation Maintenance and Operations Fund

The Parish Recreation Fund is dedicated for the purpose of acquiring, constructing, improving, maintaining, and/or operating the Recreation facilities and equipment in and for St. Charles Parish. Financing is provided primarily by ad valorem taxes, registration fees, federal and state grant funding, as well as investment earnings.

Criminal Court Fund

The Criminal Court Fund was established under Section 571.11 of Title 15 of the Louisiana Revised Statutes of 1950, which provides that fines and forfeitures imposed by district courts and district attorney's conviction fees in criminal cases be transferred to the parish treasurer and deposited into a special "Criminal Court Fund" account, to be used for the expenses of the criminal court of the Parish. The statutes also requires that one half of the fund balance remaining in the Criminal Court Fund at December 31, of each year be transferred to the Parish General Fund.

(Continued)

NONMAJOR GOVERNMENTAL FUNDS DESCRIPTIONS

Debt Service Funds

One Half Percent Public Improvement Sales Tax Sinking Fund

The One Half Percent Public Improvement Sales Tax Bond Sinking Fund accounts for the retirement of the Public Improvement Sales Tax Refunding Series 2002 bonds dated March 6, 2002 . Financing is provided by a one half percent Parish sales tax.

Public Improvement Three-Eighth Percent Sales Tax Sinking Fund

The Public Improvement Three-Eighth Percent Sales Tax Bond Sinking Fund accounts for the retirement of Public Improvement Sales Tax Series 2003 bonds dated July 1, 2003 and Public Improvement Sales Tax Series 2013 Bond dated July 1, 2013. Financing is provided by a three-eighthpercent Parish sales tax.

One Half Percent Public Improvement Sales Tax Reserve Fund

The One Half Percent Public Improvement Sales Tax Bond Reserve Fund was established pursuant to ordinances authorizing the issuance of One Half Percent Public Improvement Sales Tax Bonds. Monies in this fund will be used in the event sufficient sales tax revenues are not available for retirement of bonds in the One Half Percent Public Improvement Sales Tax Bond Sinking Fund.

Public Improvement Three-Eighth Percent Sales Tax Reserve Fund

Pursuant to ordinances authorizing the issuance of Three-Eighth Percent Public Improvement Sales Tax Bonds, the Public Improvement Three-Eighth Sales Tax Bond Reserve Fund was established. Monies in this fund will be used in the event sufficient sales tax revenues are not available for retirement of bonds in the Public Improvement Three-Eighth Percent Sales Tax Bond Sinking Fund.

One-Eighth Percent Public Improvement Sales Tax Sinking Fund

The One-Eighth Percent Public Improvement Sales Tax Sinking Fund accounts for the retirement of the public improvement sales tax revenue bonds dated June 1, 2007. Funding is provided by a One-Eighth percent Parish sales tax.

One-Eighth Percent Public Improvement Sales Tax Reserve Fund

The One-Eighth Percent Public Improvement Sales Tax Reserve Fund was established pursuant to ordinances authorizing the issuance of One-Eighth Percent Public Improvement Sales Tax Bonds for the purpose of paying the debt service on One-Eighth Percent Public Improvement Sales Tax Bonds in the event sufficient One-Eighth percent sales tax revenues are not available for the retirement of bonds in the Public Improvement One-Eighth Percent Sales Tax Bond Sinking Fund.

Capital Project Funds

LCDBG Public Facilities Construction Fund

The LCDBG Public Facilities Construction Fund accounts for the portion of costs associated with improvements to and construction of new public infrastructure that are funded through the Louisiana Community Development Block Grant Program.

Recreational Facilities Construction Fund

The Recreational Facilities Construction Fund Accounts for the construction cost of acquiring land and improving and developing parish recreational facilities. Financing is provided by recreation fees as set forth in the Parish subdivision regulation ordinance.

(Continued)

NONMAJOR GOVERNMENTAL FUNDS DESCRIPTIONS

Capital Project Funds- Continued

Front Foot Assessment Maintenance Fund

The Front Foot Assessment Maintenance Fund accounts for the maintenance and repair of public improvements funded through various front foot assessment programs in the Parish.

West Bank Hurricane Protection Levee Fund

The West Bank Hurricane Protection Levee Fund accounts for the cost of mitigation, appraisals, surveying, land acquisition, geotechnical, grubbing and clearing, flowage easements, construction of infrastructure, and other related costs to complete the West Bank Hurricane Protection Levee. Financing is provided through transfers from the General Fund and Cooperative Endeavor Agreement with the State of Louisiana, Coastal Protection and Restoration Authority and an Intergovernmental Agreement with the State of Louisiana, Department of Transportation and Development.

Parish of St. Charles
Combining Balance Sheet
Nonmajor Governmental Funds
December 31, 2016

	Governmental Buildings	Parish Transportation	Road Lighting District No. 1	Mosquito Control	Retired Senior Volunteer Program
ASSETS					
Cash and cash equivalents	\$ -	\$ 515	\$ 1,311	\$ 7	\$ 715
Investments	15,602	472,885	3,515,459	771,533	38,379
Receivables, net:					
Ad valorem taxes	1,185,000	-	1,229,000	1,316,000	-
Other	-	-	10,468	-	-
Due from other governments	-	40,862	-	-	10,283
Prepaid items	-	-	-	-	-
Other assets	-	-	-	-	-
Total assets	<u>\$ 1,200,602</u>	<u>\$ 514,262</u>	<u>\$ 4,756,238</u>	<u>\$ 2,087,540</u>	<u>\$ 49,377</u>
LIABILITIES AND FUND BALANCES					
Liabilities:					
Accounts payable	\$ -	\$ -	\$ 85,780	\$ 131,025	\$ 3,798
Due to other funds	-	-	-	-	-
Due to component units	15,602	-	-	-	-
Other liabilities	-	-	50,239	1,700	7,245
Total liabilities	<u>15,602</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>136,019</u>	<u>132,725</u>	<u>11,043</u>
DEFERRED INFLOWS OF RESOURCES					
Advances	1,185,000	-	1,233,759	1,316,000	-
Total Deferred Inflows of Resources	<u>1,185,000</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>1,233,759</u>	<u>1,316,000</u>	<u>-</u>
Fund balances:					
Nonspendable:	-	-	-	-	-
Restricted:	-	514,262	3,386,460	638,815	-
Committed:	-	-	-	-	-
Assigned:	-	-	-	-	38,334
Unassigned:	-	-	-	-	-
Total fund balances	<u>-</u>	<u>514,262</u>	<u>3,386,460</u>	<u>638,815</u>	<u>38,334</u>
Total liabilities and fund balances	<u>\$ 1,200,602</u>	<u>\$ 514,262</u>	<u>\$ 4,756,238</u>	<u>\$ 2,087,540</u>	<u>\$ 49,377</u>

Special Revenue			
Workforce Investment Act SDA 14	Criminal Court	Recreation Maintenance & Operations	Total Nonmajor Special Revenue Funds
\$ 3,063	\$ 40	\$ 2,306	\$ 7,957
-	11,103	1,691,506	6,516,467
-	-	-	-
-	-	3,614,000	7,344,000
-	6,950	2,080	19,498
19,191	1,412	204	71,952
899	-	1,250	2,149
600	-	450	1,050
<u>\$ 23,753</u>	<u>\$ 19,505</u>	<u>\$ 5,311,796</u>	<u>\$ 13,963,073</u>
\$ 5,275	\$ 41	\$ 146,469	\$ 372,388
-	6,748	-	6,748
-	-	-	15,602
18,478	5,968	67,911	151,541
<u>23,753</u>	<u>12,757</u>	<u>214,380</u>	<u>546,279</u>
-	-	3,614,000	7,348,759
-	-	3,614,000	7,348,759
899	-	1,250	2,149
-	6,748	489,086	5,035,371
-	-	993,080	993,080
-	-	-	38,334
(899)	-	-	(899)
-	6,748	1,483,416	6,068,035
<u>\$ 23,753</u>	<u>\$ 19,505</u>	<u>\$ 5,311,796</u>	<u>\$ 13,963,073</u>

(Continued)

Parish of St. Charles
Combining Balance Sheet
Nonmajor Governmental Funds
December 31, 2016

	Debt Service			
	1/2% P.I. Sales Tax Sinking	P. I. 3/8% Sales Tax Sinking	1/2% P. I. Sales Tax Reserve	1/8% Public Improvement Sales Tax Sinking
ASSETS				
Cash and cash equivalents	\$ 219	\$ 66	\$ 29	\$ 1,265
Investments	59,826	124,655	363,091	24,558
Receivables, net:				
Ad valorem taxes	-	-	-	-
Other	-	-	-	-
Due from other governments	-	-	-	-
Prepaid items	-	18,721	-	-
Other assets	-	-	-	-
Total assets	\$ 60,045	\$ 143,442	\$ 363,120	\$ 25,823
LIABILITIES AND FUND BALANCES				
Liabilities:				
Accounts payable	\$ -	\$ -	\$ -	\$ -
Due to other funds	-	-	-	-
Due to component units	-	-	-	-
Other liabilities	-	-	-	-
Total liabilities	-	-	-	-
DEFERRED INFLOWS OF RESOURCES				
Advances	-	-	-	-
Total Deferred Inflows of Resources	-	-	-	-
Fund balances:				
Nonspendable:	-	18,721	-	-
Restricted:	60,045	124,721	363,120	25,823
Committed:	-	-	-	-
Assigned:	-	-	-	-
Unassigned:	-	-	-	-
Total fund balances	60,045	143,442	363,120	25,823
Total liabilities and fund balances	\$ 60,045	\$ 143,442	\$ 363,120	\$ 25,823

Debt Service (Continued)		Capital Projects			
1/8% Public Improvement Sales Tax Reserve	Total Nonmajor Debt Service Funds	Recreational Facilities Construction	Front Foot Assessment Maintenance	Total Nonmajor Capital Project Funds	Total Nonmajor Governmental Funds
\$ -	\$ 1,579	\$ 313	\$ 513	\$ 826	\$ 10,362
69,506	641,636	554,607	415,688	970,295	8,128,398
-	-	-	-	-	7,344,000
-	-	466	165	631	20,129
-	-	-	-	-	71,952
-	18,721	-	-	-	20,870
-	-	-	-	-	1,050
<u>\$ 69,506</u>	<u>\$ 661,936</u>	<u>\$ 555,386</u>	<u>\$ 416,366</u>	<u>\$ 971,752</u>	<u>\$ 15,596,761</u>
\$ -	\$ -	\$ -	\$ -	\$ -	\$ 372,388
-	-	-	-	-	6,748
-	-	-	-	-	15,602
-	-	-	-	-	151,541
-	-	-	-	-	546,279
-	-	-	-	-	7,348,759
-	-	-	-	-	7,348,759
-	18,721	-	-	-	20,870
69,506	643,215	-	-	-	5,678,586
-	-	555,386	416,366	971,752	1,964,832
-	-	-	-	-	38,334
-	-	-	-	-	(899)
<u>69,506</u>	<u>661,936</u>	<u>555,386</u>	<u>416,366</u>	<u>971,752</u>	<u>7,701,723</u>
<u>\$ 69,506</u>	<u>\$ 661,936</u>	<u>\$ 555,386</u>	<u>\$ 416,366</u>	<u>\$ 971,752</u>	<u>\$ 15,596,761</u>

Parish of St. Charles
Combining Statement of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes in Fund Balances
Nonmajor Governmental Funds
For The Year Ended December 31, 2016

	Governmental Buildings	Parish Transportation	Road Lighting District No. 1	Mosquito Control	Retired Senior Volunteer Program
REVENUES					
Taxes:					
Ad valorem taxes	\$ 1,250,444	\$ -	\$ 1,301,462	\$ 1,389,394	\$ -
Sales taxes	-	-	-	-	-
Intergovernmental revenues	-	495,881	4,643	-	92,988
Fees, charges, and commissions	-	-	-	-	-
Fines and forfeitures	-	-	-	-	-
Investment earnings	2,081	3,006	32,312	5,731	85
Miscellaneous	-	-	2,074	-	1,932
Total revenues	<u>1,252,525</u>	<u>498,887</u>	<u>1,340,491</u>	<u>1,395,125</u>	<u>95,005</u>
EXPENDITURES					
Current:					
General government	-	-	-	-	-
Public safety	1,251,904	-	-	-	-
Public works	-	-	1,217,822	-	-
Health and welfare	-	-	-	1,318,975	264,048
Culture and recreation	-	-	-	-	-
Economic development and assistance	-	-	-	-	-
Debt service:					
Principal	-	-	-	-	-
Interest and other charges	-	-	-	-	-
Capital outlay	-	500,000	22,918	-	-
Total expenditures	<u>1,251,904</u>	<u>500,000</u>	<u>1,240,740</u>	<u>1,318,975</u>	<u>264,048</u>
Excess (deficiency) of revenues over expenditures	<u>621</u>	<u>(1,113)</u>	<u>99,751</u>	<u>76,150</u>	<u>(169,043)</u>
OTHER FINANCING SOURCES (USES)					
Transfers in	-	-	-	-	185,000
Transfers out	(621)	-	(90,866)	(12,604)	-
Proceeds from sale of assets	-	-	-	-	-
Total other financing	<u>(621)</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>(90,866)</u>	<u>(12,604)</u>	<u>185,000</u>
Net change in fund balance	-	(1,113)	8,885	63,546	15,957
Fund balances—beginning	-	515,375	3,377,575	575,269	22,377
Fund balances—ending	<u>\$ -</u>	<u>\$ 514,262</u>	<u>\$ 3,386,460</u>	<u>\$ 638,815</u>	<u>\$ 38,334</u>

Exhibit B-2
(Continued)

<u>Workforce Investment Act SDA 14</u>	<u>Criminal Court</u>	<u>Recreation Maintenance & Operations</u>	<u>Total Nonmajor Special Revenue Funds</u>
\$ -	\$ -	\$ 3,751,362	\$ 7,692,662
-	-	-	-
762,086	-	-	1,355,598
-	66,673	349,102	415,775
-	783,388	-	783,388
-	(25)	13,816	57,006
-	-	9,984	13,990
<u>762,086</u>	<u>850,036</u>	<u>4,124,264</u>	<u>10,318,419</u>
-	752,650	-	752,650
-	88,805	-	1,340,709
-	-	-	1,217,822
-	-	-	1,583,023
-	-	3,322,638	3,322,638
762,086	-	-	762,086
-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-
-	-	1,031,036	1,553,954
<u>762,086</u>	<u>841,455</u>	<u>4,353,674</u>	<u>10,532,882</u>
-	8,581	(229,410)	(214,463)
-	-	771,717	956,717
-	(8,748)	-	(112,839)
-	-	3,644	3,644
-	<u>(8,748)</u>	<u>775,361</u>	<u>847,522</u>
-	(167)	545,951	633,059
-	6,915	937,465	5,434,976
<u>\$ -</u>	<u>\$ 6,748</u>	<u>\$ 1,483,416</u>	<u>\$ 6,068,035</u>

(Continued)

Parish of St. Charles
Combining Statement of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes in Fund Balances
Nonmajor Governmental Funds
For The Year Ended December 31, 2016

	Debt Service			Debt Service (Continued)		
	1/2% P.I. Sales Tax Sinking	P. I. 3/8% Sales Tax Sinking	1/2% P. I. Sales Tax Reserve	1/8% Public Improvement Sales Tax Sinking	1/8% Public Improvement Sales Tax Reserve	Total Nonmajor Debt Service Funds
REVENUES						
Taxes:						
Ad valorem taxes	\$ -	\$ -	\$ -	\$ -	\$ -	\$ -
Sales taxes	353,379	284,799	-	-	-	638,178
Intergovernmental revenues	-	-	-	-	-	-
Fees, charges, and commissions	-	-	-	-	-	-
Fines and forfeitures	-	-	-	-	-	-
Investment earnings	633	509	1,667	87	390	3,286
Miscellaneous	-	-	-	45,282	-	45,282
Total revenues	<u>354,012</u>	<u>285,308</u>	<u>1,667</u>	<u>45,369</u>	<u>390</u>	<u>686,746</u>
EXPENDITURES						
Current:						
General government	104	-	-	-	-	104
Public safety	-	-	-	-	-	-
Public works	-	-	-	-	-	-
Health and welfare	-	-	-	-	-	-
Culture and recreation	-	-	-	-	-	-
Economic development and assistance	-	-	-	-	-	-
Debt service:						
Principal	-	240,000	-	30,000	-	270,000
Interest and other charges	40,890	42,602	-	36,012	-	119,504
Capital outlay	-	-	-	-	-	-
Total expenditures	<u>40,994</u>	<u>282,602</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>66,012</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>389,608</u>
Excess (deficiency) of revenues over expenditures	<u>313,018</u>	<u>2,706</u>	<u>1,667</u>	<u>(20,643)</u>	<u>390</u>	<u>297,138</u>
OTHER FINANCING SOURCES (USES)						
Transfers in	-	-	-	20,166	-	20,166
Transfers out	(313,000)	-	(1,667)	(100)	(20,166)	(334,933)
Proceeds from sale of assets	-	-	-	-	-	-
Total other financing	<u>(313,000)</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>(1,667)</u>	<u>20,066</u>	<u>(20,166)</u>	<u>(314,767)</u>
Net change in fund balance	18	2,706	-	(577)	(19,776)	(17,629)
Fund balances—beginning	<u>60,027</u>	<u>140,736</u>	<u>363,120</u>	<u>26,400</u>	<u>89,282</u>	<u>679,565</u>
Fund balances—ending	<u>\$ 60,045</u>	<u>\$ 143,442</u>	<u>\$ 363,120</u>	<u>\$ 25,823</u>	<u>\$ 69,506</u>	<u>\$ 661,936</u>

Capital Projects

Recreational Facilities Construction	Front Foot Assessment Maintenance	Total Nonmajor Capital Project Funds	Total Nonmajor Governmental Funds
\$ -	\$ -	\$ -	\$ 7,692,662
-	-	-	638,178
-	-	-	1,355,598
-	-	-	415,775
-	-	-	783,388
2,983	3,745	6,728	67,020
-	-	-	59,272
<u>2,983</u>	<u>3,745</u>	<u>6,728</u>	<u>11,011,893</u>
-	-	-	752,754
-	-	-	1,340,709
-	-	-	1,217,822
-	-	-	1,583,023
-	-	-	3,322,638
-	-	-	762,086
-	-	-	270,000
-	-	-	119,504
-	470,379	470,379	2,024,333
-	470,379	470,379	11,392,869
<u>2,983</u>	<u>(466,634)</u>	<u>(463,651)</u>	<u>(380,976)</u>
-	-	-	976,883
-	(3,241)	(3,241)	(451,013)
-	-	-	3,644
-	<u>(3,241)</u>	<u>(3,241)</u>	<u>529,514</u>
2,983	(469,875)	(466,892)	148,538
<u>552,403</u>	<u>886,241</u>	<u>1,438,644</u>	<u>7,553,185</u>
<u>\$ 555,386</u>	<u>\$ 416,366</u>	<u>\$ 971,752</u>	<u>\$ 7,701,723</u>

Parish of St. Charles
 Schedule of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes
 in Fund Balances - Budget and Actual

EXPENDITURES

Current:

Public safety	<u>1,185,030</u>	<u>1,252,497</u>	<u>1,251,904</u>	<u>593</u>
Total expenditures	<u>1,185,030</u>	<u>1,252,497</u>	<u>1,251,904</u>	<u>593</u>
Excess (deficiency) of revenues over expenditures	-	-	621	621
OTHER FINANCING SOURCES (USES)				
Indirect Cost Allocation	<u>-</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>(621)</u>	<u>(621)</u>
Total other financing sources and uses	<u>-</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>(621)</u>	<u>(621)</u>
Net change in fund balance	-	-	-	-
Fund balances—beginning	<u>-</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>-</u>
Fund balances—ending	<u>\$ -</u>	<u>\$ -</u>	<u>\$ -</u>	<u>\$ -</u>

Parish of St. Charles
 Schedule of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes
 in Fund Balances - Budget and Actual
 Parish Transportation Special Revenue Fund
 For The Year Ended December 31, 2016

	<u>Original</u>	<u>Final</u>	<u>Actual Amounts</u>	<u>Variance with Final Budget</u>
REVENUES				
Intergovernmental:				
State grants:				
Parish road fund	\$ 500,000	\$ 500,000	\$ 495,881	\$ (4,119)
Investment earnings	500	2,700	3,006	306
Total revenues	<u>500,500</u>	<u>502,700</u>	<u>498,887</u>	<u>(3,813)</u>
EXPENDITURES				
Current:				
Capital outlay - Public works	<u>575,000</u>	<u>575,000</u>	<u>500,000</u>	<u>75,000</u>
Total expenditures	<u>575,000</u>	<u>575,000</u>	<u>500,000</u>	<u>75,000</u>
Net change in fund balance	(74,500)	(72,300)	(1,113)	71,187
Fund balances—beginning	<u>459,951</u>	<u>515,375</u>	<u>515,375</u>	<u>-</u>
Fund balances—ending	<u>\$ 385,451</u>	<u>\$ 443,075</u>	<u>\$ 514,262</u>	<u>\$ 71,187</u>

Parish of St. Charles
Schedule of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes
in Fund Balances - Budget and Actual
Road Lighting District No. 1 Special Revenue Fund
For The Year Ended December 31, 2016

	<u>Original</u>	<u>Final</u>	<u>Actual Amounts</u>	<u>Variance with Final Budget</u>
REVENUES				
Taxes:				
Ad valorem taxes	\$ 1,235,000	\$ 1,301,457	\$ 1,301,462	\$ 5
State payment in lieu of taxes	6,700	4,643	4,643	-
Insurance Refunds	-	1,248	2,074	
Investment earnings	17,000	27,800	32,312	4,512
	<u>1,258,700</u>	<u>1,335,148</u>	<u>1,340,491</u>	<u>4,517</u>
Total revenues				
EXPENDITURES				
Current:				
Public works	1,460,280	1,380,195	1,217,822	162,373
Capital outlay	165,500	27,919	22,918	5,001
	<u>1,625,780</u>	<u>1,408,114</u>	<u>1,240,740</u>	<u>167,374</u>
Total expenditures				
Excess (deficiency) of revenues over expenditures	(367,080)	(72,966)	99,751	172,717
OTHER FINANCING SOURCES (USES)				
Indirect cost allocation	-	-	(90,866)	(90,866)
Proceeds from sale of assets	-	-	-	-
Total other financing sources and uses	<u>-</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>(90,866)</u>	<u>(90,866)</u>
Net change in fund balance	(367,080)	(72,966)	8,885	81,851
Fund balances—beginning	<u>2,895,207</u>	<u>3,377,575</u>	<u>3,377,575</u>	<u>-</u>
Fund balances—ending	<u>\$ 2,528,127</u>	<u>\$ 3,304,609</u>	<u>\$ 3,386,460</u>	<u>\$ 81,851</u>

Parish of St. Charles
Schedule of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes
in Fund Balances - Budget and Actual
Mosquito Control Special Revenue Fund
For The Year Ended December 31, 2016

	<u>Original</u>	<u>Final</u>	<u>Actual Amounts</u>	<u>Variance with Final Budget</u>
REVENUES				
Taxes:				
Ad valorem taxes	\$ 1,320,000	\$ 1,389,388	\$ 1,389,394	\$ 6
Investment earnings	240	5,500	5,731	231
Total revenues	<u>1,320,240</u>	<u>1,394,888</u>	<u>1,395,125</u>	<u>237</u>
EXPENDITURES				
Current:				
Health and welfare	<u>1,450,108</u>	<u>1,385,354</u>	<u>1,318,975</u>	<u>66,379</u>
Total expenditures	<u>1,450,108</u>	<u>1,385,354</u>	<u>1,318,975</u>	<u>66,379</u>
Excess (deficiency) of revenues over expenditures	(129,868)	9,534	76,150	66,616
OTHER FINANCING SOURCES (USES)				
Transfers out:				
Indirect cost allocation	-	-	(12,604)	(12,604)
Total other financing sources and uses	-	-	(12,604)	(12,604)
Net change in fund balance	(129,868)	9,534	63,546	54,012
Fund balances—beginning	<u>434,595</u>	<u>575,269</u>	<u>575,269</u>	<u>-</u>
Fund balances—ending	<u>\$ 304,727</u>	<u>\$ 584,803</u>	<u>\$ 638,815</u>	<u>\$ 54,012</u>

Parish of St. Charles
Schedule of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes
in Fund Balances - Budget and Actual
Retired Senior Volunteer Program Special Revenue Fund
For The Year Ended December 31, 2016

	Original	Final	Actual Amounts	Variance with Final Budget
REVENUES				
Federal grant	\$ 54,900	\$ 54,900	\$ 60,988	\$ 6,088
Dept of Children & Family Services	-	-	-	-
Local grants:				
Local grant	12,000	12,000	12,000	-
St. John	20,000	20,000	20,000	-
Total intergovernmental	<u>86,900</u>	<u>86,900</u>	<u>92,988</u>	<u>6,088</u>
Investment earnings	10	65	85	20
Miscellaneous	<u>2,500</u>	<u>2,712</u>	<u>1,932</u>	<u>(780)</u>
Total revenues	<u>89,410</u>	<u>89,677</u>	<u>95,005</u>	<u>5,328</u>
EXPENDITURES				
Current:				
Health and welfare	<u>270,925</u>	<u>268,763</u>	<u>264,048</u>	<u>4,715</u>
Total expenditures	<u>270,925</u>	<u>268,763</u>	<u>264,048</u>	<u>4,715</u>
Excess (deficiency) of revenues over expenditures	(181,515)	(179,086)	(169,043)	10,043
OTHER FINANCING SOURCES (USES)				
Transfers in:				
General fund	<u>175,000</u>	<u>185,000</u>	<u>185,000</u>	<u>-</u>
Total transfers in	<u>175,000</u>	<u>185,000</u>	<u>185,000</u>	<u>-</u>
Total other financing sources and uses	<u>175,000</u>	<u>185,000</u>	<u>185,000</u>	<u>-</u>
Net change in fund balance	(6,515)	5,914	15,957	10,043
Fund balances—beginning	<u>55,038</u>	<u>22,377</u>	<u>22,377</u>	<u>-</u>
Fund balances—ending	<u>\$ 48,523</u>	<u>\$ 28,291</u>	<u>\$ 38,334</u>	<u>\$ 10,043</u>

Parish of St. Charles
 Schedule of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes
 in Fund Balances - Budget and Actual
 Workforce Investment Act SDA 14 Special Revenue Fund
 For The Year Ended December 31, 2016

	Original	Final	Actual Amounts	Variance with Final Budget
REVENUES				
Intergovernmental:				
Federal grants:				
Department of Labor - Adult	\$ 263,400	\$ 263,400	\$ 245,900	\$ (17,500)
Department of Labor - Dislocated Worker	259,216	229,488	212,269	(17,219)
Department of Labor - Youth	370,566	258,194	247,059	(11,135)
Department of Labor - Tanf/Step	-	-	20,310	20,310
Step Grant	21,625	31,625	-	(31,625)
NEG- Urban & Rural	-	-	36,548	36,548
NEG- Oil Spill	190,000	38,700	-	(38,700)
BP Oil Spill	-	-	-	-
Total intergovernmental	<u>1,104,807</u>	<u>821,407</u>	<u>762,086</u>	<u>(59,321)</u>
Total revenues	<u>1,104,807</u>	<u>821,407</u>	<u>762,086</u>	<u>(59,321)</u>
EXPENDITURES				
Current:				
Economic development and assistance	<u>1,104,807</u>	<u>821,407</u>	<u>762,086</u>	<u>59,321</u>
Total expenditures	<u>1,104,807</u>	<u>821,407</u>	<u>762,086</u>	<u>59,321</u>
Excess (deficiency) of revenues over expenditures	-	-	-	-
OTHER FINANCING SOURCES (USES)				
Proceeds from sale of assets	-	-	-	-
Total other financing sources and uses	<u>-</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>-</u>
Net change in fund balance	-	-	-	-
Fund balances—beginning	-	-	-	-
Fund balances—ending	<u>\$ -</u>	<u>\$ -</u>	<u>\$ -</u>	<u>\$ -</u>

Parish of St. Charles
 Schedule of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes
 in Fund Balance - Nonbudgeted Funds
 Criminal Court Special Revenue Fund
 For The Year Ended December 31, 2016

	<u>Original</u>	<u>Final</u>	<u>Actual Amounts</u>	<u>Variance with Final Budget</u>
REVENUES				
Fees, charges, and commissions:				
Court costs, fees, and charges	\$ 118,000	\$ 70,000	\$ 66,673	\$ (3,327)
Fines and forfeitures:				
Court fines	1,020,000	760,000	744,276	(15,724)
Interest on bonds and fines	5,800	5,005	5,005	-
AFF reinstatement court fines	38,400	30,000	25,788	(4,212)
Drug asset forfeitures	10,800	8,000	8,319	319
Total fines and forfeitures	<u>1,075,000</u>	<u>803,005</u>	<u>783,388</u>	<u>(19,617)</u>
Investment earnings	15	-	(25)	(25)
Total revenues	<u>1,193,015</u>	<u>873,005</u>	<u>850,036</u>	<u>(22,969)</u>
EXPENDITURES				
Current:				
General government	1,060,015	781,375	752,650	28,725
Public safety	128,000	89,000	88,805	195
Total expenditures	<u>1,188,015</u>	<u>870,375</u>	<u>841,455</u>	<u>28,920</u>
Excess (deficiency) of revenues over expenditures	<u>5,000</u>	<u>2,630</u>	<u>8,581</u>	<u>5,951</u>
OTHER FINANCING SOURCES (USES)				
Transfers out:				
General Fund	(1,264)	(630)	(6,748)	(6,118)
Indirect cost allocation	(5,000)	(2,000)	(2,000)	-
Total transfers out	<u>-</u>	<u>(2,630)</u>	<u>(8,748)</u>	<u>(6,118)</u>
Proceeds from sale of assets	-	-	-	-
Total other financing sources and uses	<u>(6,264)</u>	<u>(2,630)</u>	<u>(8,748)</u>	<u>(6,118)</u>
Net change in fund balance	(1,264)	-	(167)	(167)
Fund balances—beginning	2,529	6,915	6,915	-
Fund balances—ending	<u>\$ 1,265</u>	<u>\$ 6,915</u>	<u>\$ 6,748</u>	<u>\$ (167)</u>

Parish of St. Charles
Schedule of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes
Recreation Maintenance and Operations Fund
For The Year Ended December 31, 2016

	Original	Final	Amounts	Final Budget
REVENUES				
Taxes:				
Ad valorem taxes	\$ 3,565,000	\$ 3,751,347	\$ 3,751,362	\$ 15
Fees, charges, and commissions:				
Rentals of parks and buildings	10,000	20,350	20,650	300
Admission fees	15,000	78,342	16,117	(62,225)
Registration fees-adult leagues	10,000	12,825	12,825	-
Registration fees-Miscellaneous	25,000	50,500	53,315	2,815
Registration fees-summer camp	130,000	139,150	201,375	62,225
Registration fees-youth tournaments	500	10,750	10,750	-
Special athlete fees	25,000	33,665	34,070	405
Concessions	-	-	-	-
Total fees, charges, & commissions	<u>215,500</u>	<u>345,582</u>	<u>349,102</u>	<u>3,520</u>
Investment earnings	2,000	13,400	13,816	416
Miscellaneous:				
Miscellaneous	-	1,255	1,286	31
Gifts and donations	-	1,150	6,150	5,000
Insurance refunds	-	2,368	2,548	180
Total miscellaneous	<u>-</u>	<u>4,773</u>	<u>9,984</u>	<u>5,211</u>
Total revenues	<u>3,782,500</u>	<u>4,115,102</u>	<u>4,124,264</u>	<u>9,162</u>
EXPENDITURES				
Current:				
Public Works	3,683,200	3,380,280	3,322,638	57,642
Capital outlay	<u>1,040,400</u>	<u>1,356,969</u>	<u>1,031,036</u>	<u>325,933</u>
Total expenditures	<u>4,723,600</u>	<u>4,737,249</u>	<u>4,353,674</u>	<u>383,575</u>
Excess (deficiency) of revenues over (under) expenditures	(941,100)	(622,147)	(229,410)	392,737
Transfers in:				
General fund	243,400	817,585	771,717	(45,868)
Total transfers in	<u>243,400</u>	<u>817,585</u>	<u>771,717</u>	<u>(45,868)</u>
Proceeds from sale of assets	-	2,635	3,644	1,009
Total other financing sources (uses)	<u>243,400</u>	<u>820,220</u>	<u>775,361</u>	<u>(44,859)</u>
Net change in fund balance	(697,700)	198,073	545,951	347,878
Fund balance - beginning	<u>710,111</u>	<u>937,465</u>	<u>937,465</u>	<u>-</u>
Fund balance - ending	<u>\$ 12,411</u>	<u>\$ 1,135,538</u>	<u>\$ 1,483,416</u>	<u>\$ 347,878</u>

Parish of St. Charles
Schedule of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes
in Fund Balances - Budget and Actual
1/2% P.I. Sales Tax Sinking Debt Service Fund
For The Year Ended December 31, 2016

	<u>Original</u>	<u>Final</u>	<u>Actual Amounts</u>	<u>Variance with Final Budget</u>
REVENUES				
Taxes:				
Sales taxes	\$ 360,294	\$ 359,570	\$ 353,379	\$ (6,191)
Investment earnings	30	650	633	(17)
Total revenues	<u>360,324</u>	<u>360,220</u>	<u>354,012</u>	<u>(6,208)</u>
EXPENDITURES				
Current:				
General Government	105	105	104	1
Debt service:				
Principal	313,000	-	-	-
Interest and other charges	47,215	40,890	40,890	-
Total expenditures	<u>360,320</u>	<u>40,995</u>	<u>40,994</u>	<u>1</u>
Excess (deficiency) of revenues over expenditures	4	319,225	313,018	(6,207)
OTHER FINANCING SOURCES (USES)				
Transfers in:				
1/2% PIST Reserve	928	-	-	-
Total transfers in	<u>928</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>-</u>
Transfers out:				
Wastewater Construction Fund	-	(313,000)	(313,000)	-
Total transfers out	<u>-</u>	<u>(313,000)</u>	<u>(313,000)</u>	<u>-</u>
Total other financing sources and uses	<u>928</u>	<u>(313,000)</u>	<u>(313,000)</u>	<u>-</u>
Net change in fund balance	932	6,225	18	(6,207)
Fund balances—beginning	<u>71,259</u>	<u>60,027</u>	<u>60,027</u>	<u>-</u>
Fund balances—ending	<u>\$ 72,191</u>	<u>\$ 66,252</u>	<u>\$ 60,045</u>	<u>\$ (6,207)</u>

Parish of St. Charles
Schedule of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes
in Fund Balances - Budget and Actual
P.I. 3/8% Sales Tax Sinking Debt Service Fund
For The Year Ended December 31, 2016

	<u>Original</u>	<u>Final</u>	<u>Actual Amounts</u>	<u>Variance with Final Budget</u>
REVENUES				
Taxes:				
Sales taxes	\$ 285,148	\$ 284,800	\$ 284,799	\$ (1)
Investment earnings	25	495	509	14
Total revenues	<u>285,173</u>	<u>285,295</u>	<u>285,308</u>	<u>13</u>
EXPENDITURES				
Debt service:				
Principal	240,000	240,000	240,000	-
Interest and other charges	42,503	42,603	42,602	1
Total expenditures	<u>282,503</u>	<u>282,603</u>	<u>282,602</u>	<u>1</u>
Excess (deficiency) of revenues over (under) expenditures	<u>2,670</u>	<u>2,692</u>	<u>2,706</u>	<u>14</u>
OTHER FINANCING SOURCES (USES)				
Refunding of bonds issued	-	-	-	-
Payment to refunded bond escrow agent	-	-	-	-
Transfers in:				
3/8% PIST bond reserve	-	-	-	-
Total transfers in	-	-	-	-
Total other financing sources and uses	-	-	-	-
Net change in fund balance	2,670	2,692	2,706	14
Fund balances—beginning	<u>140,709</u>	<u>140,736</u>	<u>140,736</u>	<u>-</u>
Fund balances—ending	<u>\$ 143,379</u>	<u>\$ 143,428</u>	<u>\$ 143,442</u>	<u>\$ 14</u>

Parish of St. Charles
Schedule of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes
1/2% P.I. Sales Tax Reserve Debt Service Fund
For The Year Ended December 31, 2016

	Original	Final	Actual Amounts	Variance with Final Budget
REVENUES				
Investment earnings	\$ 2,420	\$ 1,540	\$ 1,667	\$ 127
Total revenues	<u>2,420</u>	<u>1,540</u>	<u>1,667</u>	<u>127</u>
EXPENDITURES				
Total expenditures	<u>-</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>-</u>
Excess (deficiency) of revenues over expenditures	<u>2,420</u>	<u>1,540</u>	<u>1,667</u>	<u>127</u>
OTHER FINANCING SOURCES (USES)				
Transfers out:				
1/2% PIST Sinking	(928)	-	-	-
General fund	(2,420)	(1,540)	(1,667)	(127)
Total transfers out	<u>(3,348)</u>	<u>(1,540)</u>	<u>(1,667)</u>	<u>(127)</u>
Total other financing sources (uses)	<u>(3,348)</u>	<u>(1,540)</u>	<u>(1,667)</u>	<u>(127)</u>
Net change in fund balance	(928)	-	-	-
Fund balances—beginning	<u>361,170</u>	<u>363,120</u>	<u>363,120</u>	<u>-</u>
Fund balances—ending	<u>\$ 360,242</u>	<u>\$ 363,120</u>	<u>\$ 363,120</u>	<u>\$ -</u>

Parish of St. Charles
 Schedule of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes
 in Fund Balances - Budget and Actual
 1/8% Public Improvement Sales Tax Sinking Debt Service Fund
 For The Year Ended December 31, 2016

	Original	Final	Actual Amounts	Variance with Final Budget
REVENUES				
Taxes:				
Miscellaneous Revenue	\$ -	\$ 45,282	\$ 45,282	\$ -
Investment earnings	5	125	87	(38)
Total revenues	5	45,407	45,369	(38)
EXPENDITURES				
Operating Services:				
Debt Servic- Professional Services	-	-	-	-
Debt service:				
Principal	30,000	30,000	30,000	-
Interest and other charges	36,013	36,013	36,012	1
Total expenditures	66,013	66,013	66,012	1
Excess (deficiency) of revenues over expenditures	(66,008)	(20,606)	(20,643)	(37)
OTHER FINANCING SOURCES (USES)				
Transfers in:				
Fire Protection fund	45,578	-	-	-
'1/2% Pist Reserve fund	-	-	-	-
1/8% P. I. Sales Tax Reserve fund	18	20,166	20,166	-
Total transfers in	45,596	20,166	20,166	-
Transfers out:				
Indirect cost allocation	(100)	(100)	(100)	-
Total transfers out	(100)	(100)	(100)	-
Total other financing sources and uses	45,496	20,066	20,066	-
Net change in fund balance	(20,512)	(540)	(577)	(37)
Fund balances—beginning	47,058	26,400	26,400	-
Fund balances—ending	\$ 26,546	\$ 25,860	\$ 25,823	\$ (37)

Parish of St. Charles
 Schedule of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes
 in Fund Balances - Budget and Actual
 1/8% Public Improvement Sales Tax Reserve Debt Service Fund
 For The Year Ended December 31, 2016

	<u>Original</u>	<u>Final</u>	<u>Actual Amounts</u>	<u>Variance with Final Budget</u>
REVENUES				
Investment earnings	\$ 18	\$ 319	\$ 390	\$ 71
Total revenues	<u>18</u>	<u>319</u>	<u>390</u>	<u>71</u>
EXPENDITURES				
Current:				
Total expenditures	-	-	-	-
Excess (deficiency) of revenues over expenditures	<u>18</u>	<u>319</u>	<u>390</u>	<u>71</u>
OTHER FINANCING SOURCES (USES)				
Transfers Out:				
1/8% Public Impr. Sales Tax Sinking	(18)	(20,166)	(20,166)	-
Total other financing sources and uses	<u>(18)</u>	<u>(20,166)</u>	<u>(20,166)</u>	<u>-</u>
Net change in fund balance	-	(19,847)	(19,776)	71
Fund balances—beginning	<u>69,435</u>	<u>89,282</u>	<u>89,282</u>	<u>-</u>
Fund balances—ending	<u>\$ 69,435</u>	<u>\$ 69,435</u>	<u>\$ 69,506</u>	<u>\$ 71</u>

Parish of St. Charles
 Schedule of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes
 in Fund Balances - Budget and Actual
 Recreational Facilities Construction Capital Project Fund
 For The Year Ended December 31, 2016

	<u>Original</u>	<u>Final</u>	<u>Actual Amounts</u>	<u>Variance with Final Budget</u>
REVENUES				
Investment earnings	\$ 650	\$ 2,100	\$ 2,983	\$ 883
Total revenues	<u>650</u>	<u>2,100</u>	<u>2,983</u>	<u>883</u>
EXPENDITURES				
Capital outlay	<u>550,000</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>-</u>
Total expenditures	<u>550,000</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>-</u>
Net change in fund balance	(549,350)	2,100	2,983	883
Fund balances—beginning	<u>552,227</u>	<u>552,403</u>	<u>552,403</u>	<u>-</u>
Fund balances—ending	<u>\$ 2,877</u>	<u>\$ 554,503</u>	<u>\$ 555,386</u>	<u>\$ 883</u>

Parish of St. Charles
 Schedule of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes
 in Fund Balances - Budget and Actual
 Front Foot Assessment Maintenance Capital Project Fund
 For The Year Ended December 31, 2016

	<u>Original</u>	<u>Final</u>	<u>Actual Amounts</u>	<u>Variance with Final Budget</u>
REVENUES				
Collection of Assessments- Principal	\$ -	\$ -	\$ -	\$ -
Investment earnings	2,175	3,725	3,745	20
Total revenues	<u>2,175</u>	<u>3,725</u>	<u>3,745</u>	<u>20</u>
EXPENDITURES				
Capital outlay	-	472,403	470,379	2,024
Total expenditures	<u>-</u>	<u>472,403</u>	<u>470,379</u>	<u>2,024</u>
Excess (deficiency) of revenues over expenditures	2,175	(468,678)	(466,634)	2,044
OTHER FINANCING SOURCES (USES)				
Transfers out:				
GF Indirect Cost Allocation	(2,500)	(2,500)	(75)	2,425
Transfer to Waterworks	-	(3,166)	(3,166)	
Total transfers out	<u>(2,500)</u>	<u>(5,666)</u>	<u>(3,241)</u>	<u>2,425</u>
Total other financing sources and uses	<u>(2,500)</u>	<u>(5,666)</u>	<u>(3,241)</u>	<u>2,425</u>
Net change in fund balance	(325)	(474,344)	(469,875)	4,469
Fund balances—beginning	<u>350,698</u>	<u>886,241</u>	<u>886,241</u>	<u>-</u>
Fund balances—ending	<u>\$ 350,373</u>	<u>\$ 411,897</u>	<u>\$ 416,366</u>	<u>\$ 4,469</u>

OTHER SUPPLEMENTARY INFORMATION

Parish of St. Charles
Sewer General Obligation Sinking Major Debt Service Fund
Schedule of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes
in Fund Balances - Budget and Actual
For The Year Ended December 31, 2016

	<u>Original</u>	<u>Final</u>	<u>Actual Amounts</u>	<u>Variance with Final Budget</u>
REVENUES				
Taxes:				
Ad valorem taxes	\$ 2,640,000	\$ 2,783,333	\$ 2,783,345	\$ 12
Refund of bond cost	-	31,740	-	(31,740)
Investment earnings	5,000	6,600	6,765	165
	<u>2,645,000</u>	<u>2,821,673</u>	<u>2,790,110</u>	<u>(31,563)</u>
EXPENDITURES				
Current:				
General government	100	100	99	1
Debt service:				
Principal	2,670,000	6,256,720	2,670,000	3,586,720
Interest and other charges	255,288	3,711,286	225,951	3,485,335
Total debt service	<u>2,925,288</u>	<u>9,968,006</u>	<u>2,895,951</u>	<u>7,072,055</u>
Total expenditures	<u>2,925,388</u>	<u>9,968,106</u>	<u>2,896,050</u>	<u>7,072,056</u>
Excess (deficiency) of revenues over (under) expenditures	<u>(280,388)</u>	<u>(7,146,433)</u>	<u>(105,940)</u>	<u>7,040,493</u>
OTHER FINANCING SOURCES (USES)				
Payment to refunded bond escrow agent			<u>(3,520,158)</u>	<u>(3,520,158)</u>
Total other financing sources (uses)	<u>-</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>(3,520,158)</u>	<u>(3,520,158)</u>
Net change in fund balance	(280,388)	(7,146,433)	(3,626,098)	3,520,335
Fund balance - beginning	<u>4,047,092</u>	<u>4,057,596</u>	<u>4,057,596</u>	<u>-</u>
Fund balance - ending	<u>\$ 3,766,704</u>	<u>\$ (3,088,837)</u>	<u>\$ 431,498</u>	<u>\$ 3,520,335</u>

Parish of St. Charles
Statement of Fiduciary Net Position
December 31, 2016

	<u>Ad Valorem Tax Agency Fund</u>	<u>Sales Tax Agency Fund</u>
ASSETS		
Cash and Cash Equivalents		
Cash	\$ 62	\$ 341
Money Market	-	-
Lamp	208,230	285,167
Ad Valorem Tax Recievable	4,584,000	-
Sales Tax Recievable	-	200,597
Total assets	<u>\$ 4,792,292</u>	<u>\$ 486,105</u>
LIABILITIES		
Liabilities:		
Accounts Payable	\$ 11,273	\$ 165,199
Ad Valorem Tax Payable	4,781,019	-
Sales Tax Payable	-	320,906
Total liabilities	<u>4,792,292</u>	<u>486,105</u>
Net Position		
Restricted for other post-employment Benefits	<u>\$ -</u>	<u>\$ -</u>

Parish of St. Charles
Schedule of Compensation Paid to Board Members and Parish President
For the Year Ended December 31, 2016

Wendy Benedetto	\$ 15,230
Dick Gibbs	10,904
Traci A. Fletcher	11,595
Paul Hogan	15,231
Jarvis Lewis	922
Julia F. Perrier	11,595
Marilyn Bellock	10,904
Lawrence Cochran, Parish President	97,432
Mary K. Clulee	10,904
Carolyn Schexnaydre	922
V.J. St. Pierre	14,046
Mary Tastet	691
Terrell D. Wilson	11,595
William Woodruff	10,904
	<u>\$222,875</u>

Parish of St. Charles
Schedule of Compensation, Benefits and Other Payments
For the Year Ended December 31, 2016

Parish President: Lawrence Cochran

Purpose:	Amount:
Salary	\$ 97,432
Benefits- Insurance	21,664
Benefits- Retirement	21,767
Vehicle Provided	663
Cell Phone	1,640
Dues	30
Conference Travel	7,593
Registration Fees	490
Special Meals	195
	<u>\$ 151,473</u>

Library Director: Leann C. Benedict

Purpose:	Amount:
Salary	\$ 89,069
Benefits- Insurance	18,722
Benefits- Retirement	11,579
Dues	439
Cell Phone	502
Travel	1,518
Registration Fees	345
	<u>\$ 122,174</u>

Communications Director: Ravenell Mixon

Purpose:	Amount:
Salary	\$ 69,649
Benefits- Insurance	15,483
Benefits- Retirement	19,045
Vehicle Provided	213
Cell Phone	997
Conference Travel	1,537
	<u>\$ 106,924</u>



SELECTED COMPONENT UNITS

St. Charles Parish Communications District

The Communications District was established by parish ordinance on August 4, 1986 under the provisions of Louisiana Revised Statute 33:9101-9106. The district was established to maintain and operate a 911 emergency telephone system for St. Charles Parish. Funding is provided from an emergency telephone service charge not to exceed five percent (5%) of the highest tariff rate for local telephone service supplied within the district. The district is governed by a seven-member board of control. Only one elected Parish council member serves on this board. Since the district's board is not the same as the elected Parish council, and it does not provide services only to the Parish government, it is reported as a discretely presented component unit. The Communications District does not issue separate financial statements. The district has a fiscal year ending on December 31.

St. Charles Parish Library Service District No. 1

The Library Service District was established by parish ordinance on November 9, 1948, under the provisions of Louisiana Revised Statute 25:211. Funding is provided from ad valorem taxes, state aid, state grants, and book fines. Expenditures are restricted to library services. The library is governed by a five-member board of control, appointed by the same elected council that governs the Parish. Since the district's board is not the same as the elected Parish council, and it does not provide services only to the Parish government, it is reported as a discretely presented component unit. The library does not issue separate financial statements. The Library Service District has a fiscal year ending December 31.

The St. Charles Hospital Service District is also a discretely presented component unit of the Parish. This component unit issues separate financial statements. The St. Charles Parish Hospital Service District combined financial statements may be obtained directly from their administrative offices as listed below:

*St. Charles Parish Hospital Service District
P. O. Box 87
Luling, LA 70070*

Parish of St. Charles
Communications District-Discretely Presented Component Unit
Library Service District No. 1-Discretely Presented Component Unit
Balance Sheet
December 31, 2016

	Communications District	Library Service District No. 1
ASSETS		
Cash and cash equivalents	\$ 1,164	\$ 2,689
Investments	3,115,245	6,043,413
Receivables, net:		
Ad valorem taxes	-	5,325,000
Other	138,539	69,954
Due from primary government	15,602	-
Due from other governments	18,373	282
Total assets	\$ 3,288,923	\$ 11,441,338
LIABILITIES AND FUND BALANCES		
Liabilities:		
Accounts payable	\$ 243,446	\$ 209,431
Contracts payable	-	89,447
Other liabilities	-	103,950
Total liabilities	243,446	402,828
DEFERRED INFLOWS		
Advances	-	5,389,593
Total deferred inflows of resources	-	5,389,593
Fund balances:		
Nonspendable	-	-
Restricted	-	5,648,917
Committed	-	-
Assigned	3,045,477	-
Unassigned	-	-
Total fund balances	3,045,477	5,648,917
Total liabilities and fund balances	\$ 3,288,923	\$ 11,441,338

Parish of St. Charles
 Communications District-Discretely Presented Component Unit
 Library Service District No. 1-Discretely Presented Component Unit
 Reconciliation of the Governmental Funds Balance Sheet
 To the Component Unit Statement of Net Position⁽¹⁾
 December 31, 2016

	Communications District	Library Service District No. 1
Fund balances - total governmental funds	\$ 3,045,477	\$ 5,648,917
Amounts reported for governmental activities in the statement of net position differs because:		
Capital assets used in governmental activities are not financial resources and, therefore, are not reported in the governmental funds		
Governmental capital assets	1,922,702	6,352,061
Less accumulated depreciation	(1,196,307)	(4,838,123)
Deferred Outflow- Pension Liability	-	1,230,445
Deferred Inflow- Pension Liability	-	138,794
Net Pension Liability	-	(857,059)
Net position of governmental activities	<u>\$ 3,771,872</u>	<u>\$ 7,675,035</u>

Parish of St. Charles
 Communications District-Discretely Presented Component Unit
 Library Service District No. 1-Discretely Presented Component Unit
 Statement of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes in Fund Balances
 For The Year Ended December 31, 2016

	Communications District	Library Service District No. 1
REVENUES		
Taxes:		
Ad valorem taxes	\$ -	\$ 5,620,741
Intergovernmental revenues:		
State funds:		
State payment in lieu of taxes	-	63,023
Local grants	1,210,602	-
Fees, charges, and commissions	734,998	29,908
Fines and forfeitures	-	6,517
Investment earnings	22,081	65,904
Miscellaneous	-	46,613
Total revenues	1,967,681	5,832,706
EXPENDITURES		
Current:		
Public safety	1,537,007	-
Culture and recreation	-	4,560,798
Capital Outlay	228,163	2,043,614
Total expenditures	1,765,170	6,604,412
Excess (deficiency) of revenues over (under) expenditures	202,511	(771,706)
OTHER FINANCING SOURCES (USES)		
Proceeds from sale of assets	-	1,776
Total other financing sources and uses	-	1,776
Net change in fund balance	202,511	(769,930)
Fund balances- beginning	2,842,966	6,418,847
Fund balances-ending	\$ 3,045,477	\$ 5,648,917

Parish of St. Charles
Communications District-Discretely Presented Component Unit
Library Service District No. 1-Discretely Presented Component Unit
Reconciliation of the Statement of Revenues, Expenditures,
and Changes in Fund Balances of Governmental Funds
To the Statement of Activities ⁽¹⁾
For the Year Ended December 31, 2016

	<u>Communications District</u>	<u>Library Service District No. 1</u>
Net change in fund balances - total governmental funds	\$ 202,511	\$ (769,930)
Amounts reported for governmental activities in the statement of activities differs because:		
Governmental funds report capital outlays as expenditures. However, in the statement of activities the cost of those assets is allocated over their estimated useful lives and reported as depreciation expense.		
Capital outlay	228,163	2,054,164
Depreciation expense	(95,827)	(301,980)
Loss on Disposal of assets	-	-
Transfer of Construction in Progress to governmental activities	-	(1,891,316)
Contributions to the pension plan in the current fiscal year are not included on the Statement of Activities	-	(17,604)
Non-employer Contributions	-	23,691
Change in Pension Expense	-	(111,188)
Change in net position of governmental activities	<u>\$ 334,847</u>	<u>\$ (1,014,163)</u>

⁽¹⁾ See Exhibit A-13 for The Combining Statement of Activities -All Discretely Presented Component Units.

Parish of St. Charles
 Schedule of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes
 in Fund Balance - Budget and Actual
 Communications District-Discretely Presented Component Unit
 For The Year Ended December 31, 2016

	Budgeted Amounts		Actual Amounts	Variance with Final Budget
	Original	Final		
REVENUES				
Intergovernmental revenues:				
Local grants	\$ 1,139,030	\$ 1,139,030	\$ 1,210,602	\$ 71,572
Fees, charges, and commissions:				
Emergency telephone service charges	200,000	200,000	202,251	2,251
Emergency wireless service charges	390,000	390,000	460,763	70,763
Prepaid wireless service charges	65,000	65,000	71,984	6,984
Total fees, charges, and commissions:	655,000	655,000	734,998	79,998
Investment earnings	10,500	10,500	22,081	11,581
Miscellaneous	(400)	(400)	-	400
Total revenues	1,804,130	1,804,130	1,967,681	163,551
EXPENDITURES				
Current:				
Public safety	1,696,600	1,766,600	1,537,007	229,593
Capital Outlay	25,000	35,000	228,163	(193,163)
Total expenditures	1,721,600	1,801,600	1,765,170	36,430
Excess (deficiency) of revenues over (under) expenditures	82,530	2,530	202,511	199,981
OTHER FINANCING SOURCES (USES)				
Proceeds from sale of assets	-	-	-	-
Total other financing sources and uses	-	-	-	-
Net change in fund balance	82,530	2,530	202,511	199,981
Fund balances- beginning	1,897,729	2,275,480	2,842,966	567,486
Fund balances-ending	\$ 1,980,259	\$ 2,278,010	\$ 3,045,477	\$ 767,467

Parish of St. Charles
 Schedule of Revenues, Expenditures, and Changes
 in Fund Balance - Budget and Actual
 Library Service District No. 1-Discretely Presented Component Unit
 For The Year Ended December 31, 2016

	Budgeted Amounts		Actual Amounts	Variance with Final Budget
	Original	Final		
REVENUES				
Taxes:				
Ad valorem taxes	\$ 5,340,000	\$ 5,340,000	\$ 5,620,741	\$ 280,741
Intergovernmental revenues:				
State funds:				
State payment in lieu of taxes	66,000	66,000	63,023	(2,977)
Total intergovernmental revenues	66,000	66,000	63,023	(2,977)
Fees, charges, and commissions:				
Charges for photocopier	7,000	7,000	8,145	1,145
Miscellaneous fees	8,000	8,000	21,763	13,763
Total fees, charges, and commissions:	15,000	15,000	29,908	14,908
Fines and forfeitures:				
Delinquent books	5,000	5,000	6,517	1,517
Investment earnings	25,000	25,000	65,904	40,904
Miscellaneous:				
Gifts & donations	-	-	44,292	44,292
Insurance refunds	-	-	2,321	2,321
Total revenues	5,451,000	5,451,000	5,832,706	381,706
EXPENDITURES				
Current:				
Culture and recreation	5,744,949	5,744,949	4,560,798.00	1,184,151
Capital Outlay	4,201,758	4,201,758	2,043,614	2,158,144
Total expenditures	9,946,707	9,946,707	6,604,412	3,342,295
Excess (deficiency) of revenues over (under) expenditures	(4,495,707)	(4,495,707)	(771,706)	3,724,001
OTHER FINANCING SOURCES (USES)				
Proceeds from sale of assets	-	-	1,776	1,776
Total other financing sources and uses:	-	-	1,776	1,776
Net change in fund balance	(4,495,707)	(4,495,707)	(769,930)	3,725,777
Fund balances- beginning	71,670	5,044,919	6,418,847	(1,373,928)
Fund balances-ending	<u>\$ (4,424,037)</u>	<u>\$ 549,212</u>	<u>\$ 5,648,917</u>	<u>\$ 2,351,849</u>



Statistical Section

**Parish of St. Charles
Comprehensive Annual Financial Report
For The Year Ended December 31, 2016**

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Exhibit Page

Statistical Section (Unaudited)

This part of the Parish of St. Charles comprehensive annual financial report presents detailed information as a context for understanding what the information in the financial statements, note disclosures, and required supplementary information says about the government's overall financial health.

Table of Contents- Statistical Section/Narrative.....	139
---	-----

Financial Trends:

These schedules trend information to help the reader understand how the government's financial performance and well-being have changed over time.

Net Position by Component, Last Ten Years	D-1	142
Changes in Net Position, Last Ten Years	D-2	144
Fund Balance of Governmental Funds, Last Ten Years	D-3	146
Changes in Fund Balance of Governmental Funds, Last Ten Years	D-4	148

Revenue Capacity:

These schedules contain information to help the reader assess the government's most significant local revenue sources: sales tax and property tax. The principal sales tax revenue payers by industry are not available.

Assessed Value and Estimated Actual Value of Taxable Property, Last Ten Years	D-5	150
Property Tax Rates – Direct and Overlapping Governments, Last Ten Years	D-6	151
Principal Property Taxpayers, Current Year and Nine Years Ago	D-7	152
Property Tax Levies and Collections Last Ten	D-8	153
Sales Tax Collections, Last Ten Years	D-9	154

Debt Capacity:

These schedules present information to help the reader assess the affordability of the government's current levels of outstanding debt and the government's ability to issue additional debt in the future.

Ratio of Outstanding Debt by Type, Last Ten Years	D-10	156
Ratio of General Bonded Debt Outstanding, Last Ten Years	D-11	158
Direct and Overlapping Governmental Activities Debt, December 31, 2016	D-12	159
Legal Debt Margin Calculation, Last Ten Years	D-13	160
Dedicated Revenue Coverage, Last Ten Years	D-14	162

Demographic and Economic Information:

These schedules offer demographic and economic indicators to help the reader understand the environment within which the government's financial activities take place.

Demographic and Economic Statistics, Last Ten Years	D-15	163
Principal Employers, Current Year and Nine Years Ago	D-16	164

**Parish of St. Charles
Comprehensive Annual Financial Report
For The Year Ended December 31, 2016**

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Operating Information:

These schedules contain service and infrastructure data to help the reader understand how the information in the government's financial report relates to the services the government provides and the activities it performs.

Full-time Equivalent Parish Employees by Function, Last Ten Years	D-17	165
Operating Indicators by Function/Program, Last Eight Years	D-18	166
Schedules (Supplementary Financial Information)		
Capital Asset Statistics by Function Last Ten Fiscal Years	D-19	167
Schedule of Insurance Policies in Force	D-20	168



**Parish of St. Charles
Net Position by Component
Last Ten Years
(Unaudited)**

	2007	2008	2009	2010
Governmental activities				
Net Investment in Capital Assets	\$ 97,956,951	\$ 99,123,500	\$ 103,427,078	\$ 120,409,754
Restricted for:	7,840,421	7,872,433	10,301,562	10,381,950
Maintenance/Operations	-	-	-	-
Debt Service	-	-	-	-
Capital Projects	-	-	-	-
Road Lighting	-	-	-	-
Special Revenues Maint & Operations	-	-	-	-
Unrestricted	64,562,997	77,137,128	64,931,061	61,097,588
Total governmental activities net position	\$ 170,360,369	\$ 184,133,061	\$ 178,659,701	\$ 191,889,292
Business-type activities				
Net Investment in Capital Assets	\$ 99,051,543	\$ 94,825,477	\$ 96,566,346	\$ 102,256,875
Restricted for:	7,130,258	8,137,231	8,954,936	9,447,895
Debt Service	-	-	-	-
Capital Projects	-	-	-	-
Unrestricted	8,675,669	10,892,319	17,914,946	8,944,554
Total business-type activities net position	\$ 114,857,470	\$ 113,855,027	\$ 123,436,228	\$ 120,649,324
Primary government				
Net Investment in Capital Assets	\$ 197,008,494	\$ 193,948,977	\$ 199,993,424	\$ 222,666,629
Restricted	14,970,679	16,009,664	19,256,498	19,829,845
Maintenance/Operations	-	-	-	-
Debt Service	-	-	-	-
Capital Projects	-	-	-	-
Road Lighting	-	-	-	-
Other Programs	-	-	-	-
Unrestricted	73,238,666	88,029,447	82,846,007	70,042,142
Total primary government net position	\$ 285,217,839	\$ 297,988,088	\$ 302,095,929	\$ 312,538,616

Source: Audited Comprehensive Annual Financial Report.

Exhibit D-1

2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016
\$ 140,450,577	\$ 159,338,478	\$ 175,989,169	\$ 181,967,376	\$ 203,387,734	\$ 225,944,557
33,691,897					
-	31,584,479	32,432,876	25,773,560	21,557,419	18,461,700
-	4,591,657	4,474,558	4,848,261	4,716,112	1,074,713
-	1,884,367	2,573,931	1,280,366	8,024,372	5,136,013
-	-	984,893	-	-	-
-	3,263,986	2,638,212	11,752,537	8,044,395	4,546,285
35,099,858	33,236,679	32,336,391	37,035,528	33,232,957	38,322,225
<u>\$ 209,242,332</u>	<u>\$ 233,899,646</u>	<u>\$ 251,430,030</u>	<u>\$ 262,657,628</u>	<u>\$ 278,962,989</u>	<u>\$ 293,485,493</u>
\$ 102,829,417	\$ 102,711,267	\$ 103,607,176	\$ 102,800,061	\$ 102,069,628	\$ 99,629,147
10,437,856					
-	2,857,321	2,857,886	2,865,761	2,471,579	2,451,939
-	7,864,064	6,366,278	6,365,219	7,418,328	5,969,746
6,016,479	3,379,723	777,476	(425,415)	(2,959,002)	(560,019)
<u>\$ 119,283,752</u>	<u>\$ 116,812,375</u>	<u>\$ 113,608,816</u>	<u>\$ 111,605,626</u>	<u>\$ 109,000,533</u>	<u>\$ 107,490,813</u>
\$ 243,279,994	\$ 262,049,745	\$ 279,596,345	\$ 284,767,437	\$ 305,457,362	\$ 325,573,704
44,129,753					
-	31,584,479	32,432,876	25,773,560	21,557,419	18,461,700
-	7,448,978	7,332,444	7,714,022	7,187,691	3,526,652
-	9,748,431	8,940,209	7,645,585	15,442,700	11,105,759
-	-	984,893	-	-	-
-	-	2,638,212	11,752,537	8,044,395	4,546,285
41,116,337	36,616,402	33,113,867	36,610,113	30,273,955	37,762,206
<u>\$ 328,526,084</u>	<u>\$ 347,448,035</u>	<u>\$ 365,038,846</u>	<u>\$ 374,263,254</u>	<u>\$ 387,963,522</u>	<u>\$ 400,976,306</u>

Parish of St. Charles
Changes in Net Position
Last Ten Years
(Unaudited)

	2007	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016
Expenses										
Governmental activities:										
General government	\$ 14,131,681	\$ 10,755,610	\$ 20,824,397	\$ 14,405,243	\$ 15,314,299	\$ 18,011,540	\$ 18,234,171	\$ 18,278,012	\$ 15,317,871	\$ 17,460,403
Public safety	6,675,265	12,165,599	8,410,575	7,399,524	9,664,188	13,628,616	8,311,542	8,821,956	5,185,170	5,061,233
Public works	20,862,921	20,372,591	22,000,978	23,739,793	27,220,169	24,944,066	25,161,360	25,818,325	25,983,105	27,399,595
Health and welfare	4,208,703	4,424,586	5,098,084	5,286,588	6,021,742	5,637,053	5,799,325	4,040,966	4,315,535	4,315,535
Culture and recreation	2,724,819	3,130,278	4,661,002	4,412,734	4,136,517	4,362,368	4,574,464	4,509,617	4,695,401	4,465,564
Economic development and assistance	2,754,328	2,931,667	3,258,521	2,711,225	1,894,222	1,936,176	2,397,090	1,763,281	1,748,687	1,626,710
Interest & other charges on long-term debt	2,357,075	1,689,323	1,595,120	1,339,967	1,068,932	926,822	532,285	450,422	425,400	308,137
Total governmental activities expenses	53,514,792	55,479,654	65,848,677	59,295,074	66,320,069	69,446,641	65,010,237	65,432,701	57,396,591	60,627,177
Business-type activities:										
Waterworks utility system	9,140,068	9,671,422	10,005,765	10,186,293	10,144,371	10,768,117	11,300,078	12,003,522	15,639,950	11,875,445
Wastewater utility system	11,677,372	11,795,239	11,376,790	11,199,581	10,473,738	10,728,800	11,557,921	11,543,076	11,000,038	11,956,097
Solid waste collection and disposal	3,528,908	3,743,783	3,736,594	3,750,725	3,382,763	3,387,198	3,436,409	3,713,140	3,826,269	3,827,640
Total business-type activities expenses	24,346,338	25,210,444	25,119,149	25,136,599	24,000,872	24,884,115	26,234,408	27,259,738	30,466,257	27,659,182
Total primary government expenses	\$ 77,861,130	\$ 80,690,098	\$ 90,967,826	\$ 84,431,673	\$ 89,320,941	\$ 94,330,756	\$ 91,304,645	\$ 92,692,439	\$ 87,862,848	\$ 88,286,359
Program Revenues										
Governmental activities:										
Charges for services:										
General government	\$ 3,699,389	\$ 3,701,130	\$ 3,624,980	\$ 2,873,262	\$ 2,926,954	\$ 3,073,487	\$ 3,163,440	\$ 3,529,181	\$ 3,218,591	\$ 3,056,746
Public works	12,946	8,605	11,341	34,984	48,876	20,896	96,187	102,722	23,395	134,807
Culture and recreation	66,270	82,189	107,877	136,667	199,330	244,226	197,403	248,514	364,126	348,102
Operating grants and contributions	4,971,050	9,320,506	9,656,650	6,690,029	7,793,403	11,948,264	11,658,362	7,292,062	10,215,059	6,056,711
Capital grants and contributions	9,727,281	2,176,208	2,653,233	9,790,431	12,638,224	10,670,079	5,842,108	7,103,224	5,236,797	8,961,169
Total governmental activities program revenues	18,476,946	15,288,638	16,054,091	19,427,363	23,606,787	25,995,962	20,957,500	18,275,703	19,047,968	18,559,536
Business-type activities:										
Charges for services:										
Water works utility system	10,636,932	10,709,725	11,037,959	10,865,178	11,055,175	10,426,391	10,427,732	11,174,372	11,547,858	13,054,465
Wastewater utility system	7,717,179	7,283,534	7,365,461	7,199,368	7,286,282	7,619,198	7,900,415	8,815,790	9,834,550	9,338,823
Solid waste collection and disposal	3,696,745	3,711,229	3,966,403	3,998,917	3,536,887	3,604,549	3,457,347	3,583,537	3,562,324	3,720,354
Operating grants and contributions	2,543,557	960,396	143,186	88,784	248,643	227,161	348,468	79,394	151,688	37,500
Capital grants and contributions	3,120,601	588,703	40,125	14,111	288,951	283,430	48,464	1,248,414	-	560,802
Total business-type activities program revenues	27,715,014	23,243,587	22,552,134	22,167,358	22,395,938	22,160,729	22,272,426	24,901,507	25,096,430	26,711,944
Total primary government program revenues	\$ 46,191,960	\$ 38,532,225	\$ 38,606,225	\$ 41,594,721	\$ 45,992,725	\$ 48,117,691	\$ 43,229,926	\$ 43,177,210	\$ 44,144,398	\$ 45,270,479
Net (expenses)/revenue										
Governmental activities	\$ (35,037,846)	\$ (40,191,016)	\$ (48,794,586)	\$ (39,867,711)	\$ (41,713,282)	\$ (43,488,679)	\$ (44,062,737)	\$ (47,156,998)	\$ (38,348,621)	\$ (42,066,643)
Business-type activities	3,368,676	(1,966,857)	(2,567,015)	(1,614,934)	(2,358,231)	(2,723,396)	(4,021,982)	(2,358,231)	(5,369,827)	(947,238)
Total primary government net expenses	\$ (31,669,170)	\$ (42,157,873)	\$ (51,361,601)	\$ (41,482,645)	\$ (44,071,513)	\$ (46,212,075)	\$ (48,084,719)	\$ (49,515,229)	\$ (43,718,448)	\$ (43,013,881)

	2007	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016
General Revenues & Other Changes in Net Position										
Governmental activities:										
Taxes										
Ad valorem taxes	\$ 19,003,307	\$ 20,524,233	\$ 21,457,700	\$ 22,635,369	\$ 22,137,484	\$ 23,765,758	\$ 24,732,161	\$ 25,644,015	\$ 22,283,275	\$ 26,995,325
Sales taxes	29,571,279	32,221,461	32,710,536	28,288,787	34,288,437	41,172,766	35,144,273	29,753,818	28,792,560	28,204,280
Alcoholic beverage tax	54,518	53,028	52,362	50,737	45,892	50,869	48,168	46,431	47,960	45,980
Airport expansion agreement	165,256	144,877	-	-	-	1,381,602	296,883	974,547	685,235	724,255
Cable TV franchise tax	615,232	633,810	638,467	666,451	695,297	732,974	767,343	823,155	888,466	846,010
Investment earnings	3,865,138	2,678,483	975,318	534,967	401,819	313,348	253,115	268,382	377,090	661,440
Additions to Claims & Judgments	-	(1,109,227)	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Implementation of GA SB 45	-	(2,103,010)	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Non-employers Contributions	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Miscellaneous	676,300	661,709	195,205	600,259	1,708,946	943,492	1,153,292	1,200,372	278,104	294,201
Gain (loss) on disposal of capital assets	-	143,598	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Gain (Loss) on Deference	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Transfer (to) from other funds	(4,100)	(84,955)	(11,708,366)	120,733	(191,553)	(213,836)	(812,124)	(326,134)	754,254	252,245
Transfer (to) from other funds	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	(1,127,704)	(208,980)
Total governmental activities	\$ 53,946,930	\$ 53,764,007	\$ 44,321,222	\$ 53,097,303	\$ 59,066,322	\$ 68,146,993	\$ 61,583,121	\$ 58,384,596	\$ 52,959,240	\$ 58,928,605
Business-type activities										
Taxes										
Ad valorem taxes	445	12	-	-	-	-	-	15	-	-
Investment earnings	1,533,868	879,447	439,830	54,906	46,625	37,265	27,318	32,798	24,551	44,275
Miscellaneous	-	-	-	248,164	11,184	908	(21,019)	(3,906)	56,783	127,253
Gain (loss) on disposal of capital assets	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Transfer (to) from other funds	4,100	84,955	11,708,366	(120,733)	191,553	213,836	812,124	326,134	1,212,293	209,980
Total business-type activities	\$ 1,538,413	\$ 964,414	\$ 12,148,216	\$ 182,337	\$ 249,362	\$ 252,009	\$ 818,423	\$ 355,041	\$ 1,283,627	\$ 381,508
Total primary government	\$ 55,485,343	\$ 54,728,421	\$ 56,469,438	\$ 53,279,640	\$ 59,315,684	\$ 68,399,002	\$ 62,401,544	\$ 58,739,637	\$ 54,252,867	\$ 59,311,113
Change in Net Position										
Governmental activities										
Governmental activities	\$ 18,909,084	\$ 13,572,991	\$ (5,473,364)	\$ 13,229,592	\$ 17,353,040	\$ 24,657,314	\$ 17,530,384	\$ 11,227,598	\$ 14,610,619	\$ 16,860,962
Business-type activities	4,907,089	(1,002,443)	9,581,201	(2,786,904)	(1,365,572)	(2,471,377)	(3,203,559)	(2,003,190)	(4,076,200)	(665,730)
Total primary government	\$ 23,816,173	\$ 12,570,548	\$ 4,107,837	\$ 10,442,688	\$ 15,987,468	\$ 22,185,937	\$ 14,326,825	\$ 9,224,408	\$ 10,534,419	\$ 16,295,232

Source: Audited Comprehensive Annual Financial Report.

Parish of St. Charles
Fund Balance of Governmental Funds
Last Ten Years
(Unaudited)

	2007	2008	2009	2010
General Fund				
Reserved	\$ 234,239	\$ 81,050	\$ 291,322	\$ 303,998
Unreserved, reported in:				
General Fund	34,373,118	41,750,290	33,822,823	35,816,102
Designated for Insurance	1,373,577	1,436,279	1,374,700	1,264,575
Nonspendable	-	-	-	-
Restricted	-	-	-	-
Committed	-	-	-	-
Assigned	-	-	-	-
Unassigned	-	-	-	-
Total General Fund	<u>\$ 35,980,934</u>	<u>\$ 43,267,619</u>	<u>\$ 35,488,845</u>	<u>\$ 37,384,675</u>
All other governmental funds				
Reserved	\$ 6,230,000	\$ 6,759,906	\$ 10,302,990	\$ 5,664,793
Unreserved, reported in:				
Special revenue funds	30,797,386	36,346,746	34,379,718	34,330,891
Capital projects funds	1,744,101	1,850,417	1,862,172	2,396,037
Nonspendable	-	-	-	-
Restricted	-	-	-	-
Committed	-	-	-	-
Assigned	-	-	-	-
Unassigned	-	-	-	-
Total all other governmental funds	<u>\$ 38,771,487</u>	<u>\$ 44,957,069</u>	<u>\$ 46,544,880</u>	<u>\$ 42,391,721</u>

Source: Audited Comprehensive Annual Financial Report.

Note: The parish began to report Fund Balance Reporting when it implemented GASB Statement 54 in 2011.

Exhibit D-3

2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016
\$ -	\$ -	\$ -	\$ -	\$ -	\$ -
-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-
417,043	202,327	556,807	442,910	449,093	162,863
3,055,030	260,178	373,827	53,538	718,977	216,250
15,012,261	12,052,002	11,017,325	13,940,018	12,381,828	9,670,087
16,880,927	23,845,305	21,550,766	21,019,738	27,758,632	5,574,161
4,758,040	6,466,751	8,052,321	9,420,036	(2,555,453)	24,655,343
<u>\$ 40,123,301</u>	<u>\$ 42,826,563</u>	<u>\$ 41,551,046</u>	<u>\$ 44,876,240</u>	<u>\$ 38,753,077</u>	<u>\$ 40,278,704</u>
\$ -	\$ -	\$ -	\$ -	\$ -	\$ -
-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-
91,749	67,546	3,328	26,816	25,854	21,800
30,636,867	41,064,311	42,730,643	43,601,186	41,623,321	29,002,461
9,006,227	5,160,704	5,443,989	6,130,265	5,207,551	12,230,867
304,264	36,007	35,742	54,134	22,377	38,334
(23,846)	(7,669)	(1,476)	(2,002)	(2,355)	(899)
<u>\$ 40,015,261</u>	<u>\$ 46,320,899</u>	<u>\$ 48,212,226</u>	<u>\$ 49,810,399</u>	<u>\$ 46,876,748</u>	<u>\$ 41,292,563</u>

Parish of St. Charles
Changes in Fund Balance of Governmental Funds
Last Ten Years
(Unaudited)

	2007	2008	2009	2010
Revenues				
Taxes:				
Ad valorem taxes	\$ 19,003,307	\$ 20,524,233	\$ 21,457,700	\$ 22,835,369
Sales taxes	29,571,279	32,221,461	32,710,536	28,288,787
Other taxes	835,006	831,715	690,849	717,188
Licenses and permits	888,645	1,057,834	1,224,314	1,161,535
Intergovernmental revenues	5,630,392	10,429,886	12,309,883	16,380,460
Fees, charges, and commissions	1,947,317	1,646,809	1,588,923	806,151
Fines and forfeitures	990,057	1,150,017	930,971	1,079,217
Investment earnings	3,865,138	2,678,484	975,318	534,967
Miscellaneous	676,300	800,780	195,205	505,998
Total revenues	<u>63,407,441</u>	<u>71,341,219</u>	<u>72,083,699</u>	<u>72,309,672</u>
Expenditures				
Current:				
General government	11,083,755	11,878,304	12,728,576	13,398,419
Public safety	6,458,952	11,923,099	8,213,440	7,212,336
Public works	13,011,540	12,581,356	14,010,111	14,964,380
Health and welfare	4,102,703	4,311,443	4,961,591	5,133,224
Culture and recreation	2,442,864	2,826,658	3,471,293	3,814,620
Economic development & assistance	2,712,710	2,900,060	3,236,146	2,701,925
Debt service:				
Principal	4,765,000	4,990,000	5,060,000	5,280,000
Interest and other charges	1,753,490	1,596,006	1,500,361	1,303,810
Payment to refunded bond escrow agent	-	-	-	-
Capital outlay	8,036,457	4,972,114	13,384,662	20,973,281
Total expenditures	<u>54,367,471</u>	<u>57,979,040</u>	<u>66,566,180</u>	<u>74,781,995</u>
Excess (deficiency) of revenues over expenditures	9,039,970	13,362,179	5,517,519	(2,472,323)
Other financing sources (uses)				
Transfer in	735,729	687,339	627,029	4,049,795
Transfer out	(739,829)	(781,478)	(12,335,512)	(3,929,062)
Insurance Recoveries	-	4,527	-	-
Issuance of Debt	920,000	-	-	-
Bond proceeds	-	-	-	-
Premium (discount) on debt issued	-	-	-	-
Payment to refunded bond escrow agent	-	-	-	-
Proceeds from sale of assets	-	-	-	91,457
Compensation for Loss/Damaged Assets	-	-	-	2,804
Total other financing sources (uses)	<u>915,900</u>	<u>(89,612)</u>	<u>(11,708,483)</u>	<u>214,994</u>
Net change in fund balance	<u>\$ 9,955,870</u>	<u>\$ 13,272,567</u>	<u>\$ (6,190,964)</u>	<u>\$ (2,257,329)</u>
Debt service as a percentage of noncapital expenditures	14.1%	12.4%	12.3%	12.2%

Source: Audited Comprehensive Annual Financial Report.

Exhibit D-4

	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016
\$	22,137,484	\$ 23,765,758	\$ 24,732,161	\$ 25,644,015	\$ 22,283,275	\$ 26,995,325
	34,268,437	41,172,766	35,144,273	29,753,818	28,792,560	28,204,280
	741,189	2,165,465	1,112,404	1,844,133	1,601,661	1,616,245
	1,220,781	1,229,153	1,286,150	1,371,735	1,350,951	1,348,498
	20,431,627	22,541,402	16,868,809	13,477,594	14,392,171	15,612,251
	784,418	864,930	963,540	1,108,940	1,130,149	1,294,650
	1,169,961	1,244,536	1,207,340	1,399,742	1,115,012	897,507
	401,819	313,348	253,115	268,392	377,090	661,440
	1,708,592	758,428	1,053,021	1,200,372	754,254	1,115,848
	<u>82,864,308</u>	<u>94,055,786</u>	<u>82,620,813</u>	<u>76,068,741</u>	<u>71,797,123</u>	<u>77,746,044</u>
	13,457,653	14,222,928	17,400,460	14,928,041	14,945,487	15,099,546
	9,504,072	13,524,991	8,193,492	8,482,639	4,790,332	4,606,381
	18,895,378	16,780,029	16,865,324	17,400,804	17,782,365	19,156,478
	5,874,174	5,511,268	5,630,673	5,655,824	3,917,635	4,192,990
	3,224,064	3,337,795	3,445,311	3,378,130	3,463,410	3,322,638
	1,878,426	1,918,806	2,354,966	1,742,071	1,727,808	1,603,921
	2,430,000	2,530,000	3,010,000	2,625,000	2,855,000	2,940,000
	1,098,587	971,725	778,560	482,777	420,954	345,455
	-	-	-	-	-	3,520,158
	25,948,589	26,320,572	23,614,364	16,125,429	29,973,621	26,807,055
	<u>82,310,943</u>	<u>85,118,114</u>	<u>81,293,150</u>	<u>70,820,715</u>	<u>79,876,612</u>	<u>81,594,622</u>
	553,365	8,937,672	1,327,663	5,248,026	(8,079,489)	(3,848,578)
	3,014,402	3,828,016	1,562,748	2,341,782	8,580,891	1,578,629
	(3,205,955)	(4,041,852)	(2,374,872)	(2,667,916)	(9,708,595)	(1,788,609)
	-	-	-	-	-	-
	-	-	2,620,000	-	-	-
	-	12,500,000	-	-	-	-
	-	-	-	-	-	-
	-	(12,400,000)	(2,620,000)	-	-	-
	-	181,853	100,060	56	150,123	-
	354	3,211	211	1,419	256	-
	<u>(191,199)</u>	<u>71,228</u>	<u>(711,853)</u>	<u>(324,659)</u>	<u>(977,325)</u>	<u>(209,980)</u>
\$	<u>362,166</u>	<u>\$ 9,008,900</u>	<u>\$ 615,810</u>	<u>\$ 4,923,367</u>	<u>\$ (9,056,814)</u>	<u>\$ (4,058,558)</u>
	6.3%	6.0%	6.6%	5.7%	6.6%	6.0%

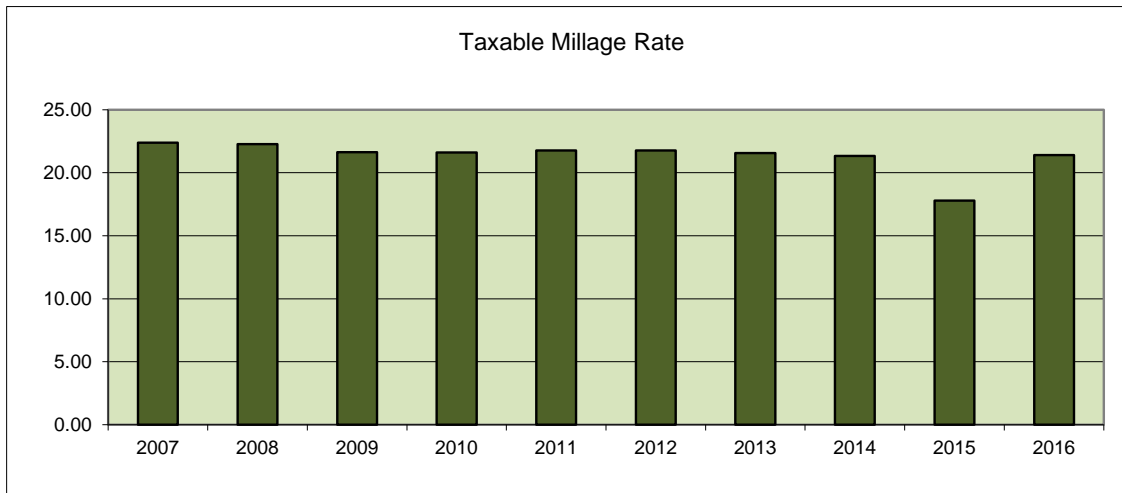
**Parish of St. Charles
Assessed Value and Estimated Actual Value of Taxable Property
Last Ten Years
(Unaudited)**

Year Ended	Real Property		Other	Less:	Total Taxable	Total	Estimated	Assessed
	Residential Property	Commercial Property	Public Utilities	Homestead Exemption	Assessed Value	Direct Tax Rate	Actual Taxable Value	Value ¹ as a Percentage of Actual Value
2007	189,266,443	529,530,663	223,842,200	92,088,489	850,550,817	22.38	8,505,508,170	0.11%
2008	208,301,915	584,940,947	224,620,630	94,652,223	923,211,269	22.28	9,232,112,690	0.11%
2009	227,792,803	645,781,488	223,139,430	96,921,335	999,792,386	21.64	9,997,923,860	0.11%
2010	231,964,163	696,197,177	223,173,070	98,326,155	1,053,008,255	21.61	10,530,082,550	0.11%
2011	233,568,556	662,374,477	222,954,530	99,064,440	1,019,833,123	21.76	10,198,331,230	0.11%
2012	227,756,650	733,775,511	235,895,035	99,009,811	1,098,417,385	21.78	10,984,173,850	0.11%
2013	235,711,655	793,753,174	226,467,700	98,994,895	1,156,937,634	21.56	11,569,376,340	0.11%
2014	234,853,294	835,518,833	231,762,020	98,376,651	1,203,757,496	21.33	12,037,574,960	0.11%
2015	325,071,932	787,850,711	250,108,580	98,852,348	1,264,178,875	17.80	12,641,788,750	0.11%
2016	329,096,022	777,065,378	248,527,890	98,591,369	1,256,097,921	21.40	12,560,979,210	0.11%

Source: St. Charles Parish Tax Collector, 2015 Tax Roll
St. Charles Parish School Board Comprehensive Annual Financial Report - Statistical Section.

Note: Property of St. Charles Parish is reassessed once every four years on average. The parish assesses property at approximately 10 percent of the actual value of all types of real and personal property. Estimated actual taxable value is calculated by dividing taxable assessed value by this percentage. Tax rates are per \$1,000 of assessed value.

¹ Includes tax-exempt property.

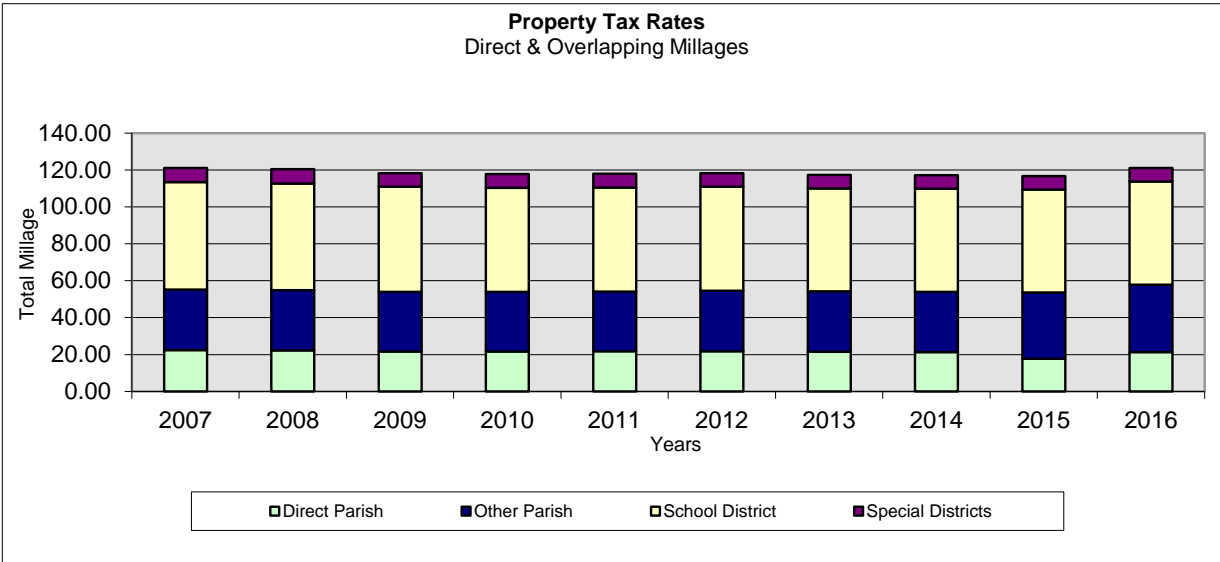


**Parish of St. Charles
Property Tax Rates
Direct and Overlapping Governments
Last Ten Years
(Unaudited)**

Year	St. Charles Parish			Overlapping Rates ¹								Total Direct & Overlapping Rates
	Operating Millage	Debt Service Millage	Total Parish Millage	Parish			School District					
				Operating Millage	Debt Service Millage	Total Parish Millage	Operating Millage	Debt Service Millage	Total School Millage	Special Districts		
2007	18.81	3.57	22.38	30.31	2.46	32.77	51.97	6.36	58.33	7.72	121.20	
2008	19.00	3.28	22.28	30.11	2.46	32.57	51.55	6.36	57.91	7.67	120.43	
2009	18.66	2.98	21.64	29.95	2.46	32.41	50.51	6.36	56.87	7.43	118.35	
2010	18.66	2.95	21.61	29.94	2.46	32.40	50.51	5.86	56.37	7.43	117.81	
2011	18.81	2.95	21.76	29.94	2.46	32.40	50.51	5.86	56.37	7.42	117.95	
2012	18.83	2.95	21.78	29.63	3.16	32.79	50.51	5.86	56.37	7.42	118.36	
2013	18.73	2.83	21.56	29.56	3.16	32.72	49.90	5.86	55.76	7.35	117.39	
2014	18.73	2.60	21.33	29.56	3.16	32.72	49.90	5.86	55.76	7.35	117.16	
2015	15.60	2.20	17.80	32.69	3.16	35.85	49.90	5.86	55.76	7.35	116.76	
2016	19.20	2.20	21.40	33.39	3.16	36.55	49.90	5.86	55.76	7.4	121.11	

Source: St. Charles Parish Tax Collector, 2015 Tax Roll

¹ Overlapping rates are those of local and parish governments that apply to property owners within St. Charles Parish. Not all overlapping rates apply to all St. Charles Parish property owners (e.g. the rates for special districts apply only to the proportion of the government's property owners whose property is located within the geographic boundaries of the special district.)



**Parish of St. Charles
Principal Property Taxpayers
Current Year and Nine Years Ago
(Unaudited)**

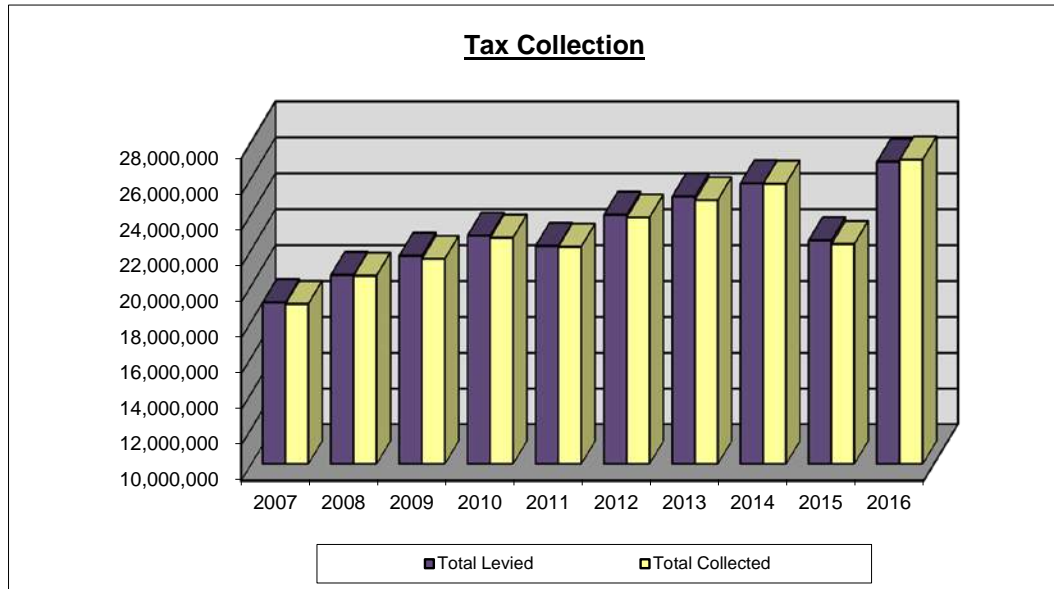
<u>Taxpayer</u>	<u>Industry Type</u>	<u>2016</u>		<u>2007</u>	
		<u>Taxable Assessed Value</u>	<u>Percentage of Total Taxable Assessed Value</u>	<u>Taxable Assessed Value</u>	<u>Percentage of Total Taxable Assessed Value</u>
Entergy Louisiana, Inc.	Public Utility	\$ 190,556,550	15.2%	\$ 191,674,280	20.3%
Union Carbide Corporation	Chemical Plant	152,242,638	12.1%	86,957,473	9.2%
Motiva Enterprises, LLC	Oil Refinery	103,892,174	8.3%	89,400,138	9.5%
Shell Chemical Company	Oil Refinery	65,192,596	5.2%	41,358,760	4.4%
Valero Marketing & Supply	Oil Refinery	62,444,004	5.0%	28,541,375	3.0%
Monsanto	Chemical Plant	43,762,422	3.5%	23,496,929	2.5%
Valero Refining - New Orleans	Oil Refinery	43,627,815	3.5%	11,502,000	1.2%
Motiva Enterprises, LLC	Chemical Plant	29,170,749	2.3%	12,419,235	1.3%
Occidental Chemical Corp	Chemical Plant	19,237,050	1.5%	19,881,766	2.1%
Occidental Chemical	Chemical Plant	18,929,228	1.5%	-	0.0%
Shell Chemical Company	Chemical Plant	-	0.0%	11,585,705	1.2%
		<u>\$ 729,055,226</u>	<u>58.0%</u>	<u>\$ 516,817,661</u>	<u>54.7%</u>

Source: St. Charles Parish School Board Comprehensive Annual Financial Report - Statistical Section.
St. Charles Parish Assessor.

**Parish of St. Charles
Property Tax Levies and Collections
Last Ten Years
(Unaudited)**

Year	Total Tax Levy	Collected within Year of the Levy		Collections from Subsequent Years	Total Collections to Date	
		Amount	Percentage of Levy		Amount	Percentage of Levy
2007	19,034,037	18,944,040	99.5	219	18,944,259	99.5
2008	20,567,684	20,524,026	99.8	-	20,524,026	99.8
2009	21,633,802	21,370,644	98.8	87,056	21,457,700	99.2
2010	22,753,618	22,506,970	98.9	128,399	22,635,369	99.5
2011	22,189,594	22,133,407	99.7	4,077	22,137,484	99.8
2012	23,921,115	23,763,105	99.3	2,653	23,765,758	99.4
2013	24,940,832	24,717,037	99.1	15,124	24,732,161	99.2
2014	25,673,066	25,627,207	99.8	16,823	25,644,030	99.9
2015	22,498,835	22,221,704	98.8	61,572	22,283,276	99.0
2016	26,877,409	26,809,122	99.7	186,203	26,995,325	100.4

Source: St. Charles Parish Tax Collector.



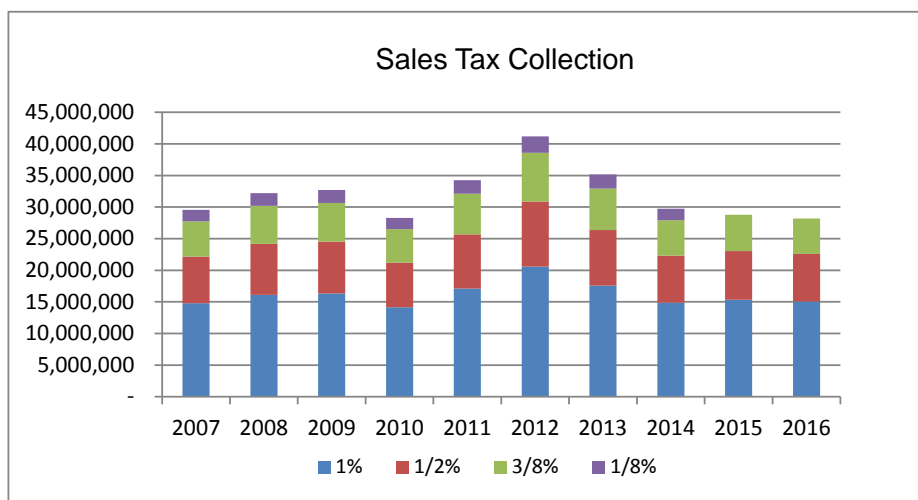
**Parish of St. Charles
Sales Tax Collections
Last Ten Years
(Unaudited)**

<u>Year</u>	<u>1% Road and Drainage Maintenance</u>	<u>1/2% General Parish</u>	<u>3/8% General Parish</u>	<u>1/8% Fire Protection</u>	<u>Total Sales Tax</u>
2007	14,785,650	7,392,825	5,544,618	1,848,186	29,571,279
2008	16,110,012	8,055,006	6,041,254	2,015,189	32,221,461
2009	16,356,823	8,178,411	6,133,808	2,041,494	32,710,536
2010	14,144,907	7,072,454	5,304,341	1,767,085	28,288,787
2011	17,134,228	8,567,114	6,425,335	2,141,760	34,268,437
2012	20,586,376	10,293,197	7,719,897	2,573,296	41,172,766
2013	17,572,123	8,786,074	6,589,554	2,196,522	35,144,273
2014	14,876,897	7,438,460	5,578,843	1,859,618	29,753,818
2015	15,356,023	7,678,023	5,758,514	-	28,792,560
2016	15,042,274	7,521,148	5,640,858	-	28,204,280

The following is a summary by area of sales and use taxes being levied within the Parish of St. Charles as of December 31, 2016.

	<u>Parish</u>	<u>School Board</u>	<u>State</u>	<u>Total</u>
St. Charles	2.00%	3.00%	4.00%	9.00%

Source: St. Charles Parish School Board - Remittance Sheet





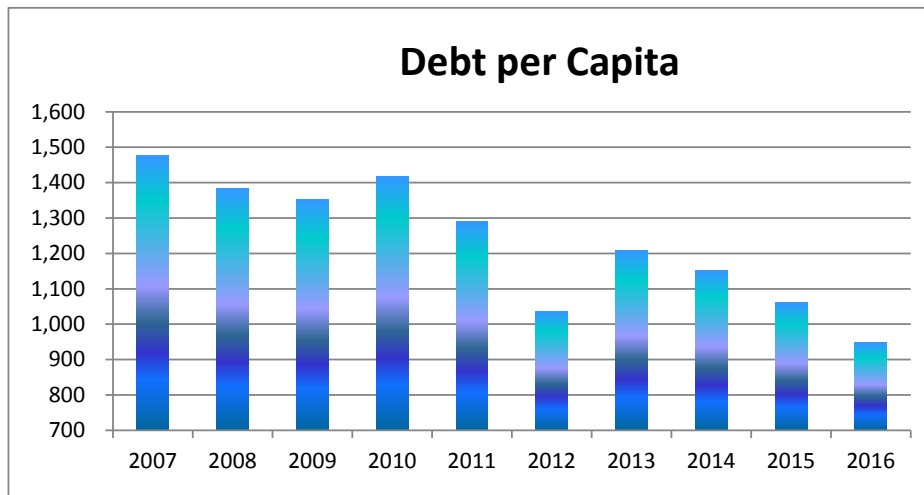
Parish of St. Charles
Ratio of Outstanding Debt by Type
Last Ten Years
(Unaudited)

<u>Year</u>	<u>Governmental Activities</u>			
	<u>General Obligation Bonds</u>	<u>Public Improvement Bonds</u>	<u>Less Deferred Amount on Refunding</u>	<u>Less Bond Amortization Costs</u>
2007	28,100,000	13,375,000	(407,163)	78,817
2008	25,860,000	10,625,000	(291,111)	108,358
2009	23,670,000	7,755,000	(175,059)	134,755
2010	21,380,000	11,265,000	(74,001)	88,164
2011	19,265,000	4,450,000	(49,333)	128,755
2012	17,165,000	4,120,000	(24,665)	180,488
2013	14,875,000	3,400,000	-	-
2014	12,500,000	3,150,000	-	-
2015	9,905,000	2,890,000	-	-
2016	3,785,000	2,620,000	-	-

Source: Long-term debt note disclosure, Audited Comprehensive Annual Financial Report. See Note 11.
See the schedule of Demographic and Economic Statistics for personal income and population data.

* Data not Available.

Business-Type Activities					
Revenue Bonds	Less: Bond Amortization Costs	Less: Deferred Amount on Refunding	Total Primary Government	Percentage of Personal Income	Per Capita
33,415,000	(165,171)	164,258	76,393,080	4.23%	1,476
32,660,000	(126,945)	230,633	71,812,565	3.82%	1,382
31,875,000	(100,131)	269,239	69,809,100	3.55%	1,352
30,955,000	(84,726)	280,077	73,083,716	3.78%	1,416
33,055,294	290,915	(69,323)	68,081,957	3.46%	1,290
32,703,890	301,753	(53,919)	54,392,547	2.69%	1,036
31,192,890	-	(38,514)	63,627,385	3.06%	1,208
30,165,219	-	-	60,600,644	2.63%	1,152
27,068,842	-	-	55,949,310	2.34%	1,061
26,827,000	-	-	50,035,855	*	947



Parish of St. Charles
Ratio of General Bonded Debt Outstanding
Last Ten Years
(Unaudited)

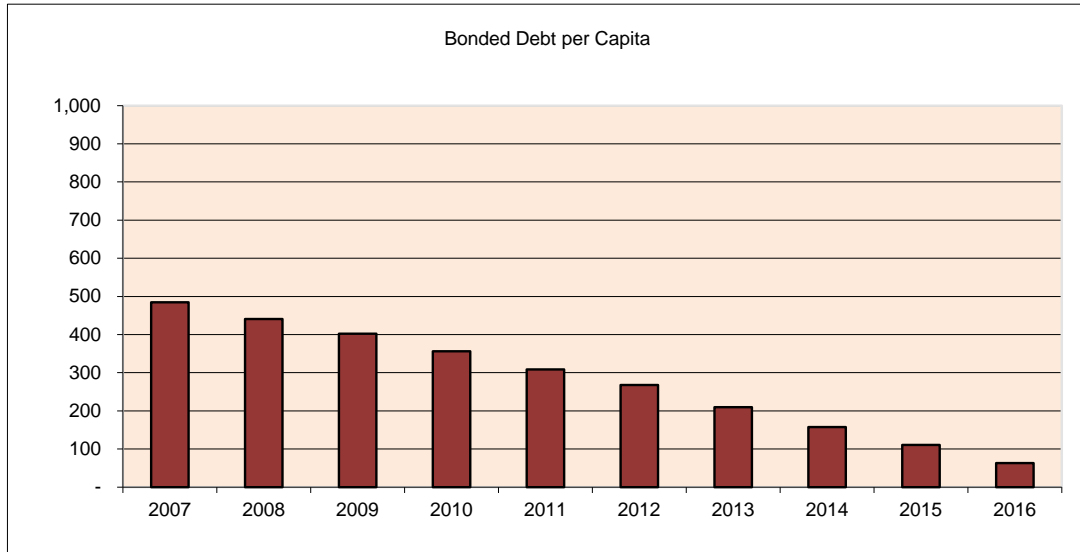
Year	General Obligation Bonds	Less: Amount Available In Debt Service Fund	Total	Percentage of Estimated Actual Value of Property ¹	Debt per Capita ²
2007	28,100,000	3,016,864	25,083,136	0.29%	485
2008	25,860,000	2,943,579	22,916,421	0.25%	441
2009	23,670,000	2,896,611	20,773,389	0.21%	402
2010	21,380,000	2,984,521	18,395,479	0.17%	356
2011	19,265,000	2,974,243	16,290,757	0.16%	309
2012	17,402,762	3,337,088	14,065,674	0.13%	268
2013	14,875,000	3,821,766	11,053,234	0.10%	210
2014	12,500,000	4,192,878	8,307,122	0.07%	158
2015	9,905,000	4,057,596	5,847,404	0.46%	111
2016	3,785,000	431,498	3,353,502	0.27%	63

Source: Long-term debt note disclosure, Audited Comprehensive Annual Financial Reports. See Note 11.

Note: There is no general reserve fund requirement for excess revenue bonds in the State of Louisiana.

¹ See schedule of Assessed and Estimated Actual Value of Taxable Property. (Table E-5)

² Population data can be found in the Schedule of Demographic and Economic Statistics.



Parish of St. Charles
Direct and Overlapping Governmental Activities Debt
December 31, 2016
(Unaudited)

<u>Jurisdiction</u>	<u>Gross Debt Outstanding</u>	<u>Percentage Applicable To Government</u>	<u>Amount Applicable To Government</u>
Direct:			
St. Charles Parish Government ¹			
2012 Sewer Refunding	\$ 3,785,000	100%	\$ 3,785,000
2007 Public Improvement Sales Tax Series	690,000	100%	690,000
2013 Public Improvement Sales Tax Series	<u>1,930,000</u>	100%	<u>1,930,000</u>
Total Direct debt	<u>\$ 6,405,000</u>		<u>\$ 6,405,000</u>
Overlapping:			
St. Charles Parish School Board ²	<u>\$ 89,906,018</u>	100%	<u>\$ 89,906,018</u>
Total Overlapping debt	<u>\$ 89,906,018</u>		<u>\$ 89,906,018</u>
 Total Direct and Overlapping debt	 <u>\$ 96,311,018</u>		 <u>\$ 96,311,018</u>
		2016 Population	52,812
		Per Capita	\$ 1,824

¹ All General Obligation Bonds are secured by Ad Valorem Taxes.

² **Source:** St. Charles Parish School Board Comprehensive Annual Financial Report - Statistical Section

Note: Overlapping governments are those that coincide, at least in part, with the geographic boundaries of the parish. This schedule estimates the portion of the outstanding debt of those overlapping governments that is borne by the residents and businesses of St. Charles Parish. This process recognizes that, when considering the government's ability to issue and repay long-term debt, the entire debt burden borne by the residents and businesses should be taken into account. However, this does not imply that every taxpayer is a resident, and therefore responsible for repaying the debt, of each overlapping government.

**Parish of St. Charles
Legal Debt Margin
Last Ten Years
(Unaudited)**

	<u>2007</u>	<u>2008</u>	<u>2009</u>	<u>2010</u>
Debt Limit *	\$ 94,263,931	\$ 101,786,349	\$ 109,671,372	\$ 115,133,441
Total net debt applicable to limit **	<u>28,100,000</u>	<u>25,860,000</u>	<u>23,670,000</u>	<u>21,380,000</u>
Legal Debt Margin	<u>\$ 66,163,931</u>	<u>\$ 75,926,349</u>	<u>\$ 86,001,372</u>	<u>\$ 93,753,441</u>
Total net debt applicable to the limit as a percentage of debt limit	29.81%	25.41%	21.58%	18.57%

Source: Long-term debt note disclosure, Audited Comprehensive Annual Financial Reports. See Note 11.
St. Charles Parish Tax Collector, 2015 Tax Roll

* Legal debt limit is 10% of the assessed value of property for any one purpose.

** Total net debt applicable to limit for all purposes combined is based on ad valorem taxes.

<u>2011</u>	<u>2012</u>	<u>2013</u>	<u>2014</u>	<u>2015</u>	<u>2016</u>
\$ 111,889,756	\$ 119,742,720	\$ 125,593,253	\$ 130,213,415	\$ 136,303,122	\$ 135,468,929
<u>19,265,000</u>	<u>17,165,000</u>	<u>14,875,000</u>	<u>12,500,000</u>	<u>9,905,000</u>	<u>3,785,000</u>
<u>\$ 92,624,756</u>	<u>\$ 102,577,720</u>	<u>\$ 110,718,253</u>	<u>\$ 117,713,415</u>	<u>\$ 126,398,122</u>	<u>\$ 131,683,929</u>
17.22%	14.33%	11.84%	9.60%	7.27%	2.79%

Legal Debt Margin Calculation for Year 2016

Assessed value	\$ 1,256,097,921
Add back: homestead exemption	<u>98,591,369</u>
Total assessed value	\$ 1,354,689,290
Debt limit (10% of total assessed value)	135,468,929
Debt applicable to limit:	
General obligation bonds	3,785,000
Less: Amount set aside for repayment of general obligation bonds	<u>-</u>
Total net debt applicable to limit	<u>3,785,000</u>
Legal Debt Margin	<u>\$ 131,683,929</u>

**Parish of St. Charles
Dedicated Revenue Coverage
Last Ten Years
(Unaudited)**

Years	Gross Revenue ¹	Direct Operating Expenses ²	Net Revenue Available for Debt Service	Debt Service Requirements			
				Principal	Interest	Total	Coverage
Waterworks Utility System Fund							
2007	15,265,600	6,649,849	8,615,751	415,000	599,024	1,014,024	8.50
2008	12,240,356	6,889,841	5,350,515	420,000	1,403,138	1,823,138	2.93
2009	19,791,676	7,464,942	12,326,734	440,000	1,385,938	1,825,938	6.75
2010	11,250,873	7,659,060	3,591,813	565,000	1,365,838	1,930,838	1.86
2011	11,359,081	7,376,205	3,982,876	755,000	1,340,777	2,095,777	1.90
2012	10,873,573	7,734,099	3,139,474	785,000	1,309,138	2,094,138	1.50
2013	10,847,417	7,952,093	2,895,324	820,000	1,013,798	1,833,798	1.58
2014	11,289,258	8,254,939	3,034,319	855,000	1,244,538	2,099,538	1.45
2015	11,761,195	7,751,961	4,009,234	895,000	993,560	1,888,560	2.12
2016	13,702,857	8,392,184	5,310,673	935,000	792,302	1,727,302	3.07
Wastewater Utility System Fund							
2007	10,024,586	6,997,460	3,027,126	325,000	92,409	417,409	7.25
2008	8,044,876	7,440,048	604,828	335,000	82,674	417,674	1.45
2009	10,889,371	7,163,924	3,725,447	345,000	72,644	417,644	8.92
2010	7,254,612	6,975,563	279,049	355,000	33,778	388,778	0.72
2011	7,830,465	7,009,082	821,383	365,000	59,483	424,483	1.94
2012	7,972,066	6,729,835	1,242,231	679,000	46,375	725,375	1.71
2013	8,835,935	7,936,603	899,332	691,000	35,252	726,252	1.24
2014	10,417,005	7,906,373	2,510,632	708,000	23,895	731,895	3.43
2015	11,121,671	7,375,674	3,745,997	721,000	12,095	733,095	5.11
2016	9,695,349	8,202,568	1,492,781	313,000	-	313,000	4.77

¹ **Source:** Proprietary Funds - Combining Statement of Revenues, Expenses and Changes in Net Position
(Operating revenues less sewer development revenues; non-operating revenues; capital contributions; and transfers in)

² **Source:** Proprietary Funds - Combining Statement of Revenues, Expenses and Changes in Net Position
(Operating expenses less depreciation; non-operating expenses less loss on disposition of fixed asset and bond interest)

**Parish of St. Charles
Demographic and Economic Statistics
Last Ten Years
(Unaudited)**

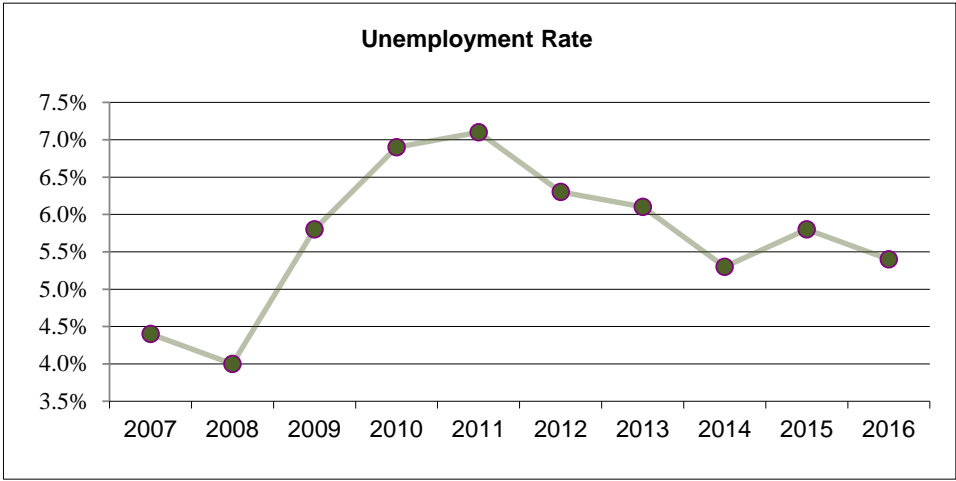
Year	Population ²	Personal Income ² (thousands of dollars)	Per Capita Personal Income ²	Median Age	School Enrollment ¹	Unemployment Rate
2007	51,759	1,809,878	34,967	36.3	9,719	4.4%
2008	51,946	1,879,133	36,404	36.7	9,547	4.0%
2009	51,619	1,969,173	38,154	36.5	9,556	5.8%
2010	51,611	1,933,536	36,626	36.9	9,721	6.9%
2011	52,780	1,968,913	37,491	36.9	9,851	7.1%
2012	52,517	2,019,391	38,332	37.3	9,766	6.3%
2013	52,681	2,081,648	39,562	37.2	9,805	6.1%
2014	52,617	2,304,350	43,689	37.1	9,727	5.3%
2015	52,745	2,394,880	45,347	37.2	9,757	5.8%
2016	52,812	*	*	*	9,779	5.4%

Sources:

¹ St. Charles Parish School Board Comprehensive Annual Financial Report - Statistical Section.
Louisiana Department of Labor - Research & Statistics

² U.S. Department of Commerce - Bureau of Economic Analysis
(Revisions for 2005-2008 personal income estimates were released April 22, 2010. Additionally population and per capita personal income estimates were revised back to the year 2004.)
Per capita personal income is total personal income divided by total midyear population.

* Data not available.



**Parish of St. Charles
Principal Employers
Current Year and Nine Years Ago
(Unaudited)**

Employer	2016			2007		
	Employees	Rank	Percentage of Total Parish Employment	Employees	Rank	Percentage of Total Parish Employment
St. Charles Parish School Board	1,756	1	6.84%	1,645	1	6.93%
Motiva/Shell Chemical	1,147	2	4.47%	1,481	2	6.24%
Dow St. Charles Operations	1,008	3	3.92%	1,325	3	5.58%
Entergy	683	4	2.66%	-	-	-
Monsanto	654	5	2.55%	827	4	3.48%
Valero St. Charles	580	6	2.26%	625	5	2.63%
St. Charles Parish Council	542	7	2.11%	-	-	-
Winn Dixie	524	8	2.04%	-	-	-
St. Charles Hospital	483	9	1.88%	365	6	1.54%
St. Charles Sheriff's Office	413	10	1.61%	-	-	-
Glazer's Distribution	325	11	1.27%	-	-	-
Walmart	310	12	1.21%	-	-	-
Occidental Chemical	305	13	1.19%	-	-	-
Randa Corporation	259	14	1.01%	-	-	-
International Matex Tank Terminals	180	15	0.70%	-	-	-
	<u>9,169</u>		<u>35.70%</u>	<u>6,268</u>		<u>26.41%</u>

Source: St. Charles Parish School Board Comprehensive Annual Financial Report - Statistical Section.

Parish of St. Charles
Full-time Equivalent Parish Employees by Function/Program
Last Ten Years
(Unaudited)

	Full-time Equivalent Employees Allotted in Annual Budget									
	2007	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016
GENERAL FUND										
Animal Control	5.00	5.00	5.00	6.00	6.00	8.00	8.00	8.00	8.00	8.00
Coastal Zone Management	2.00	1.00	2.00	2.00	2.00	2.00	2.00	2.00	2.00	3.00
Community Action	4.53	4.50	5.75	5.75	5.80	6.96	7.71	7.61	7.57	7.74
Community Serv. Block Grant	3.11	3.14	2.90	2.90	2.85	1.69	1.94	1.94	2.01	1.93
Constables & Justice of the Peace	14.00	14.00	14.00	14.00	14.00	14.00	14.00	14.00	14.00	14.00
Coroner	5.00	5.00	5.00	2.00	2.00	3.00	3.00	3.00	3.00	4.00
Council and Administration	20.00	20.00	20.00	20.00	20.00	20.00	20.00	19.00	20.00	20.00
District Attorney	9.00	9.00	9.00	9.00	9.00	9.00	9.00	9.00	9.00	9.00
District Court	7.00	7.00	7.00	7.00	7.00	4.53	4.53	4.56	4.56	4.58
Economic Development	4.00	4.00	3.00	3.00	3.00	3.00	3.00	3.00	3.00	3.00
Emergency Preparedness	9.00	9.00	10.00	10.00	9.00	9.00	9.00	10.00	10.00	11.00
Energy Assistance	0.36	0.36	0.35	0.35	0.35	0.35	0.35	0.45	0.42	0.33
Finance	13.50	12.51	12.51	12.50	12.50	13.00	13.00	13.00	13.00	13.00
General Government Buildings	15.00	16.00	17.00	17.00	17.00	18.00	19.00	21.25	21.25	21.00
GIS Info Systems	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1.20	3.20
Grants Administration	1.00	1.00	2.00	2.00	2.00	3.00	3.00	3.00	3.00	3.00
Home Program	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00
ICC Building Code	-	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	3.00	3.00	3.00
Information Technology	4.00	4.00	5.00	5.00	4.00	4.20	4.20	5.20	4.00	3.00
Legal Services	2.00	2.00	3.00	3.00	3.00	3.00	3.00	3.00	3.00	3.00
Parish President	4.00	4.00	4.00	4.00	4.00	4.00	4.00	4.00	4.00	5.00
Personnel	5.00	5.00	4.00	5.00	5.00	5.00	4.00	5.00	5.00	5.00
Planning and Zoning	17.00	17.00	15.00	17.00	17.00	17.30	17.30	17.30	15.30	15.30
Public Information Office	2.00	2.00	2.00	2.00	2.00	2.00	2.00	2.00	2.00	2.00
Purchasing	7.00	7.00	8.00	8.00	8.00	8.00	8.00	7.00	6.00	6.00
Registrar of Voters	3.00	3.00	3.00	3.00	3.00	3.00	3.00	3.00	3.00	3.00
Risk Management	1.00	1.00	2.00	2.00	2.00	2.00	3.00	4.00	4.00	3.00
TOTAL GENERAL FUND	158.50	158.51	163.51	164.50	162.50	166.03	168.03	174.31	172.31	176.07
SPECIAL REVENUE FUNDS										
Criminal Court Fund	-	-	-	-	-	2.47	2.47	2.44	2.44	2.42
Mosquito Control	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.01	0.67	0.67
Parks and Recreation	30.00	30.00	38.25	38.25	40.25	40.25	40.25	33.00	33.00	31.00
RSVP - Federal	0.90	0.90	1.20	1.20	0.60	0.55	0.35	0.53	0.53	0.53
RSVP - Local	1.50	1.50	1.85	1.85	2.40	2.45	1.65	1.47	1.47	1.47
RSVP - Nonfederal	0.60	0.60	0.95	0.95	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00
Road and Drainage	136.00	139.50	152.25	158.50	168.50	167.70	172.70	174.70	175.70	189.20
Road Lighting	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	0.67	0.67
Workforce Investment Act	27.50	27.49	24.49	24.50	10.50	11.00	9.00	9.00	9.00	9.00
TOTAL SPECIAL FUNDS	198.50	201.99	220.99	227.25	225.25	227.42	229.42	224.15	224.48	235.96
ENTERPRISE FUNDS										
Wastewater Utility System	52.00	53.50	54.25	53.00	53.00	53.00	54.00	53.00	53.00	55.00
Waterworks Utility System	53.00	52.00	53.25	53.25	54.25	56.55	55.55	55.55	54.55	54.30
Solid Waste	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	0.99	0.66	0.66
TOTAL ENTERPRISE FUNDS	105.00	105.50	107.50	106.25	107.25	109.55	109.55	109.54	108.21	109.96
TOTAL ALL FUNDS	462.00	466.00	492.00	498.00	495.00	503.00	507.00	508.00	505.00	522.00

Source: Various parish departments

Note: Elected employees are included in this table; since they are eligible for health, retirement and other benefits.

Parish of St. Charles
Operating Indicators by Function/Program
Last Ten Fiscal Years
(Unaudited)

Function / Program	2007	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016
Primary Government:										
Governmental Activities:										
General Governmental										
Number of checks written yearly	18,539	18,988	18,374	27,183	26,457	26,980	27,446	26,457	26,212	25,793
Number of building permits issued	532	592	472	386	483	510	510	466	496	303
Number of purchase orders issued	8,832	9,513	9,831	9,528	9,257	9,683	10,005	9,393	9,323	9,755
Public Works										
Number of work orders issued	2,642	4,825	7,850	6,251	5,387	7,491	8,624	7,928	8,722	8,239
Number of street lights	73,345	73,348	78,984	84,534	94,587	123,233	132,877	140,446	141,089	*
Miles of Roads Maintained ¹	209.87	210.50	212.74	212.90	212.90	225.84	225.84	225.84	225.84	225.84
Health and Welfare										
Number of meals served - Summer Food Program	6,225	7,920	8,007	6,705	6,185	7,928	6,263	7,471	7,675	7,340
Number of Members in Workforce Investment Act	2,925	160	92	1,916	2,793	2,774	2,180	2,555	6,528	7,907
Number of Graduates in Workforce Investment Act	63	59	61	66	49	93	75	54	72	45
Number of Retired Senior Volunteers	834	883	899	827	700	690	646	654	676	706
Culture and Recreation										
Number of participants in group sports										
Baseball -youth	1,665	1,562	1,549	1,398	1,389	1,243	1,471	1,416	1,307	1,261
Basketball -youth & adults	1,495	1,501	1,736	1,593	1,522	1,591	1,338	1,344	1,297	1,161
Cheerleading -youth	285	310	280	225	215	200	150	135	89	120
Football -youth & adults	872	956	820	836	782	764	791	654	703	550
Healthy Kids Running	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	216
Senior/Special Olympics	1,009	1,009	1,009	1,140	1,152	1,125	1,103	1,103	1,103	983
Softball -youth & adults	1,058	1,267	1,232	1,290	1,299	1,300	1,210	975	873	862
Soccer -youth	1,050	1,150	1,000	850	800	900	900	900	900	900
Tennis	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	100	133
Track -youth	125	119	75	65	60	50	45	45	45	48
Volleyball - adults	*	100	220	287	218	288	282	274	252	288
Number of Summer/Swamp camp participants	150	352	459	445	468	464	437	689	662	755
Business-type Activities:										
Waterworks										
Number of metered customers	20,354	20,445	20,515	20,718	20,791	20,916	21,028	21,173	21,373	21,386
Water Consumption (million gallons per year)	2,541	2,333	2,373	2,388	2,464	2,209	2,174	2,245	2,282	2,171
Number of work orders issued	15,488	17,083	16,552	17,806	17,895	18,910	20,050	20,298	21,662	20,404
Wastewater										
Number of metered customers	17,707	17,824	17,887	18,056	18,080	18,152	18,198	18,314	18,503	18,487
Sewerage treatment (million gallons per year)	1,382	1,363	1,412	1,378	1,418	1,340	1,310	1,279	1,301	1,233
Number of work orders issued	3,008	3,055	2,784	2,400	2,833	3,434	2,876	1,804	1,704	1,782
Solid Waste Collection										
Waste collected (tons per year)	36,495	37,860	33,701	33,403	31,572	31,503	29,997	29,314	29,140	28,414
Residencies receiving services	17,326	17,340	17,427	18,070	18,187	18,132	18,390	18,390	18,390	18,390
Component Unit:										
Library Service District, No. 1										
Number of books owned	209,269	220,783	230,715	239,501	246,547	248,231	261,048	265,522	270,482	242,982
Number of registered borrowers	31,971	34,461	36,886	39,247	41,533	30,700	32,542	33,875	34,902	36,527
Number of items circulated	245,343	283,221	234,510	239,081	234,092	220,346	226,554	237,571	244,501	227,930

Source: Various Parish Departments

Note: Operating Indicators are not available for the public safety or economic development functions.

¹ Miles of streets include Parish owned and maintained streets only; major state highways are not included.

* Data Not Available.

** Park rentals are currently closed until matters are resolved.

Parish of St. Charles
Capital Asset Statistics by Function
Last Ten Fiscal Years
(Unaudited)

<u>Function / Program</u>	<u>2007</u>	<u>2008</u>	<u>2009</u>	<u>2010</u>	<u>2011</u>	<u>2012</u>	<u>2013</u>	<u>2014</u>	<u>2015</u>	<u>2016</u>
Primary Government:										
Governmental Activities:										
Public Safety										
Fire Stations	22	22	22	22	22	22	22	22	22	21
Fire Hydrants	508	522	522	522	522	525	525	525	525	617
Public Works										
Drainage Lines (miles)	39.44	40.29	40.29	40.29	40.29	40.56	40.56	40.56	40.56	40.56
Number of Pump Stations	44	44	45	45	45	45	52	52	52	52
Sidewalks (miles)	20.67	20.67	20.67	20.67	20.67	20.67	20.67	20.67	20.67	20.67
Number of Streetlights	836	859	859	859	859	864	864	864	864	864
Culture and Recreation										
Parks owned	15	15	19	19	19	19	19	19	19	27
Parks maintained	37	37	41	41	41	41	41	41	41	52
Business-type Activities:										
Waterworks										
Plant Production Capacity (millions of gallons per day)	16	16	16	16	21	21	21	21	21	19
Water Mains (miles)	48.27	51.09	51.09	51.09	51.09	51.32	51.39	51.39	51.39	51.39
Water Storage Capacity (millions of gallons)	8.5	10.5	10.5	10.5	10.5	10.5	10.5	10.7	10.7	10.6
Wastewater										
Number of Lift Stations **	179	306	312	312	315	351	351	351	351	337
Sewer Lines (miles)	65.87	67.17	67.17	67.17	67.17	67.39	67.39	67.39	67.39	67.39
Maximum Daily Treatment Capacity (millions of gallons per day)	9.30	9.30	9.30	9.30	9.30	9.30	11.50	11.50	11.50	11.50
Component Unit:										
Library Service District, No. 1										
Number of Libraries	5	5	5	5	6	6	6	6	6	6

Source: Annual Road Maintenance Manual

Various Parish departments

Note: Capital asset indicators are not available for the general government, health and welfare, economic development, or solid waste functions.

* Data not available

** Prior to 2008, lift stations located on Bayou Gauche Island were not included in statistical information.

¹ Miles of streets include Parish owned and maintained streets only; major state highways are not included.

Parish of St. Charles
Schedule of Insurance Policies in Force
December 31, 2016
(Unaudited)

<u>Kind of Insurance Coverage</u>	<u>Insurance Company</u>	<u>Policy Amount</u>	<u>Policy Expiration</u>
Excess Property	Continental Casualty Company	109,737,417	04/01/17
Flood Insurance	Wright National Flood Insurance Company	19,022,700	09/10/17
Automobile Liability and Collision	American Alternative Insurance Corp.	10,000,000	05/01/17
General Liability	American Alternative Insurance Corp.	10,000,000	05/01/17
Public Officials and Employees Liability	American Alternative Insurance Corp.	10,000,000	05/01/17
Terrorism Insurance	Lloyds of London	5,000,000	05/01/17
Workers Compensation	Parish Government Risk Management Agency		01/01/17
Bodily Injury by:			
Accident each		1,000,000	
Disease each		1,000,000	
Disease limit		1,000,000	
Excess Umbrella	American Alternative Insurance Corp.	10,000,000	05/01/17
Boiler & Machinery	Hartford Steam Boiler	50,000,000	05/01/17

The above policy amounts are the amounts of coverage for the Parish of St. Charles. The Consolidated Waterworks and Wastewater District No. 1 is covered by the Parish's policy.

Source: Various Parish Departments

Single Audit

Section

INDEPENDENT AUDITORS' REPORT ON INTERNAL CONTROL OVER FINANCIAL REPORTING AND ON COMPLIANCE AND OTHER MATTERS BASED ON AN AUDIT OF FINANCIAL STATEMENTS PERFORMED IN ACCORDANCE WITH *GOVERNMENT AUDITING STANDARDS*

St. Charles Parish Council
Hahnville, Louisiana

We have audited, in accordance with the auditing standards generally accepted in the United States of America and the standards applicable to financial audits contained in *Government Auditing Standards* issued by the Comptroller General of the United States, the financial statements of the governmental activities, the business-type activities, the aggregate discretely presented component units, each major fund, and the aggregate remaining fund information of St. Charles Parish Council (the "Parish"), as of and for the year ended December 31, 2016, and the related notes to the financial statements, which collectively comprise the Parish's basic financial statements and have issued our report thereon dated June 28, 2017.

Internal Control Over Financial Reporting

In planning and performing our audit of the financial statements, we considered the Parish's internal control over financial reporting (internal control) to determine the audit procedures that are appropriate in the circumstances for the purpose of expressing our opinions on the financial statements, but not for the purpose of expressing an opinion on the effectiveness of the Parish's internal control. Accordingly, we do not express an opinion on the effectiveness of the Parish's internal control.

A *deficiency in internal control* exists when the design or operation of a control does not allow management or employees, in the normal course of performing their assigned functions, to prevent, or detect and correct, misstatements on a timely basis. A *material weakness* is a deficiency, or a combination of deficiencies, in internal control, such that there is a reasonable possibility that a material misstatement of the Parish's financial statements will not be prevented, or detected and corrected on a timely basis. A *significant deficiency* is a deficiency, or a combination of deficiencies, in internal control that is less severe than a material weakness, yet important enough to merit attention by those charged with governance.

Our consideration of internal control was for the limited purpose described in the first paragraph of this section and was not designed to identify all deficiencies in internal control that might be material weaknesses or, significant deficiencies. Given these limitations, during our audit we did not identify any deficiencies in internal control that we consider to be material weaknesses. However, material weaknesses may exist that have not been identified.

Compliance and Other Matters

As part of obtaining reasonable assurance about whether the Parish's financial statements are free from material misstatement, we performed tests of its compliance with certain provisions of laws, regulations, contracts, and grant agreements, noncompliance with which could have a direct and material effect on the determination of financial statement amounts. However, providing an opinion on compliance with those provisions was not an objective of our audit, and accordingly, we do not express such an opinion. The results of our tests disclosed instances of noncompliance or other matters that are required to be reported under *Government Auditing Standards* and which are described in the accompanying schedule of findings and responses as item 2016-001.

Purpose of this Report

The purpose of this report is solely to describe the scope of our testing of internal control and compliance and the results of that testing, and not to provide an opinion on the effectiveness of the Parish's internal control or on compliance. This report is an integral part of an audit performed in accordance with *Government Auditing Standards* in considering the Parish's internal control and compliance. Accordingly, this communication is not suitable for any other purpose.

Cary Riggs & Ingram, L.L.C.

June 28, 2017

**INDEPENDENT AUDITORS' REPORT ON COMPLIANCE FOR EACH MAJOR PROGRAM AND ON
INTERNAL CONTROL OVER COMPLIANCE REQUIRED BY UNIFORM GUIDANCE**

St. Charles Parish Council
Hahnville, Louisiana

Report on Compliance for Each Major Federal Program

We have audited St. Charles Parish Council's (the "Parish") compliance with the types of compliance requirements described in the *OMB Compliance Supplement* that could have a direct and material effect on each of the Parish's major federal programs for the year ended December 31, 2016. The Parish's major federal programs are identified in the summary of auditors' results section of the accompanying schedule of findings and questioned costs.

Management's Responsibility

Management is responsible for compliance with the requirements of laws, regulations, contracts, and grants applicable to its federal programs.

Auditors' Responsibility

Our responsibility is to express an opinion on compliance for each of the Parish's major federal programs based on our audit of the types of compliance requirements referred to above. We conducted our audit of compliance in accordance with auditing standards generally accepted in the United States of America; the standards applicable to financial audits contained in *Government Auditing Standards*, issued by the Comptroller General of the United States; and the audit requirements of Title 2 U.S. Code of Federal Regulations Part 200, *Uniform Administrative Requirements, Cost Principles, and Audit Requirements for Federal Awards* (Uniform Guidance). Those standards and the Uniform Guidance require that we plan and perform the audit to obtain reasonable assurance about whether noncompliance with the types of compliance requirements referred to above that could have a direct and material effect on a major federal program occurred. An audit includes examining, on a test basis, evidence about the Parish's compliance with those requirements and performing such other procedures as we considered necessary in the circumstances.

We believe that our audit provides a reasonable basis for our opinion on compliance for each major federal program. However, our audit does not provide a legal determination of the Parish's compliance.

Opinion on Each Major Federal Program

In our opinion, the Parish, complied, in all material respects, with the types of compliance requirements referred to above that could have a direct and material effect on each of its major federal programs for the year ended December 31, 2016.

Report on Internal Control Over Compliance

Management of the Parish, is responsible for establishing and maintaining effective internal control over compliance with the types of compliance requirements referred to above. In planning and performing our audit of compliance, we considered the Parish's internal control over compliance with the types of requirements that could have a direct and material effect on each major federal program to determine the auditing procedures that are appropriate in the circumstances for the purpose of expressing an opinion on compliance for each major federal program and to test and report on internal control over compliance in accordance with Uniform Guidance, but not for the purpose of expressing an opinion on the effectiveness of internal control over compliance. Accordingly, we do not express an opinion on the effectiveness of the Parish's internal control over compliance.

A deficiency in internal control over compliance exists when the design or operation of a control over compliance does not allow management or employees, in the normal course of performing their assigned functions, to prevent, or detect and correct, noncompliance with a type of compliance requirement of a federal program on a timely basis. *A material weakness in internal control over compliance* is a deficiency, or combination of deficiencies, in internal control over compliance, such that there is a reasonable possibility that material noncompliance with a type of compliance requirement of a federal program will not be prevented, or detected and corrected, on a timely basis. *A significant deficiency in internal control over compliance* is a deficiency, or a combination of deficiencies, in internal control over compliance with a type of compliance requirement of a federal program that is less severe than a material weakness in internal control over compliance, yet important enough to merit attention by those charged with governance.

Our consideration of internal control over compliance was for the limited purpose described in the first paragraph of this section and was not designed to identify all deficiencies in internal control over compliance that might be material weaknesses or significant deficiencies. We did not identify any deficiencies in internal control over compliance that we consider to be material weaknesses. However, material weaknesses may exist that have not been identified.

The purpose of this report on internal control over compliance is solely to describe the scope of our testing of internal control over compliance and the results of that testing based on the requirements of Uniform Guidance. Accordingly, this report is not suitable for any other purpose.

Cary Riggs & Ingram, L.L.C.

June 28, 2017

Parish of St. Charles
Schedule of Expenditures of Federal Awards
For the Year Ended December 31, 2016

Federal Grantor/Pass-Through Grantors/Program Title	Federal CFDA Number	Grant Number	Grant End Date	Federal Expenditures	Local Expenditures	Total
<u>CHILD NUTRITION CLUSTER</u>						
U.S. DEPARTMENT OF AGRICULTURE						
Passed through LA Dept. of Education:						
Summer Food Service Program for Children	10.559	02-SFSP-028	8/31/16	\$ 27,578	\$ 60,188	\$ 87,766
TOTAL CHILD NUTRITION CLUSTER				<u>27,578</u>	<u>60,188</u>	<u>87,766</u>
<u>HIGHWAY PLANNING AND CONSTRUCTION CLUSTER</u>						
U.S. DEPARTMENT OF TRANSPORTATION						
From FHWA through the LA Dept. of Trans. & Dev.:						
Highway Planning and Construction						
Surface Transportation Program>200K	20.205	H.010843	--	1,476,821	369,205	1,846,026
TOTAL HIGHWAY PLANNING AND CONSTRUCTION CLUSTER				<u>1,476,821</u>	<u>369,205</u>	<u>1,846,026</u>
<u>WIA CLUSTER</u>						
U.S. DEPARTMENT OF LABOR						
Passed through State of Louisiana Workforce Commission:						
WIA Adult Program	17.258	CFMS#729026, etc.	6/30/18	245,900	-	245,900
WIA Youth Program	17.259	CFMS#729026, etc.	6/30/18	247,059	-	247,059
WIA Dislocated Workers	17.278	CFMS#729026, etc.	6/30/18	212,269	-	212,269
TOTAL WIA CLUSTER				<u>705,228</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>705,228</u>
<u>CLEAN WATER STATE REVOLVING FUND CLUSTER</u>						
U.S. ENVIRONMENTAL PROTECTION AGENCY						
Passed through LA Dept. of Environmental Quality:						
Municipal Facilities Revolving Loan Fund	66.458	Loan #: CS 2211140-01	--	288,554	-	288,554
CLEAN WATER STATE REVOLVING FUND CLUSTER				<u>288,554</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>288,554</u>
<u>TANF CLUSTER</u>						
U.S. DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH AND HUMAN SERVICES						
Passed through State of Louisiana Workforce Commission:						
Temporary Assistance for Needy Families/ Strategies to Empower People Program	93.558	--	6/30/16	20,310	-	20,310
TOTAL TANF CLUSTER				<u>20,310</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>20,310</u>

Parish of St. Charles
Schedule of Expenditures of Federal Awards (Continued)
For the Year Ended December 31, 2016

Federal Grantor/Pass-Through Grantors/Program Title	Federal CFDA Number	Grant Number	Grant End Date	Federal Expenditures	Local Expenditures	Total
U.S. ARMY CORP OF ENGINEERS						
Passed through State of Louisiana Coastal Protection and Restoration Authority:						
Davis Pond Freshwater Diversion Project	--	CFMS#690546	1/31/16	15,215	-	15,215
Davis Pond Freshwater Diversion Project	--	LAGOV: 2000184652	1/31/21	297,685	-	297,685
TOTAL U.S. ARMY CORP OF ENGINEERS				<u>312,900</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>312,900</u>
U.S. DEPT. OF HOUSING AND URBAN DEVELOPMENT						
Passed through Jefferson Parish						
Dept. of Community Development:						
HOME Program	14.239	PROGRAM YEARS 2009 - 2017	--	99,701	101,711	201,412
TOTAL U.S. DEPT. OF HOUSING AND URBAN DEVELOPMENT				<u>99,701</u>	<u>101,711</u>	<u>201,412</u>
U.S. DEPARTMENT OF INTERIOR						
From Bureau of Ocean Energy Management (BOEM)						
passed through the LA State Treasurer:						
Flood Control Act of 1954	--	U.S.C.A. 33:701 c-3	--	4,921	-	4,921
On behalf of the U.S. Dept. of Defense - USACE and Bureau of Land Management:						
Payments in Lieu of Taxes (PILT Program)	15.226	--	--	20,178	-	20,178
From BOEM:						
Gulf of Mexico Energy Security Act	15.435	P.L. No. 109-432, 120 Stat. 3000	2047	817	-	817
TOTAL U.S. DEPT. OF INTERIOR				<u>25,916</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>25,916</u>
U.S. DEPARTMENT OF LABOR						
Passed through State of First Planning District WIB						
WIA - NEG/JDNEG	17.277	MOU	--	36,548	-	36,548
TOTAL U.S. DEPT. OF LABOR				<u>36,548</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>36,548</u>
U.S. DEPARTMENT OF TRANSPORTATION						
From FHWA through the LA Dept. of Trans. & Dev.:						
Local Road Safety Program	20.607 & 20.608	H.009453	--	42,891	-	42,891
TOTAL U.S. DEPT. OF TRANSPORTATION				<u>42,891</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>42,891</u>
U.S. ENVIRONMENTAL PROTECTION AGENCY						
Passed through University of New Orleans						
Research and Technology Foundation:						
Lake Pontchartrain Basin Restoration Program	66.125	BR-00F92401; 58557K	8/31/17	37,500	4,174	41,674
TOTAL U.S. ENVIRONMENTAL PROTECTION AGENCY				<u>37,500</u>	<u>4,174</u>	<u>41,674</u>
U.S. DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH AND HUMAN SERVICES						
Passed through State of LA Dept. of Health and Hospitals:						
Cities Readiness Initiative Planning Program	93.074	LAGOV: 2000115837	3/31/16	19,132	-	19,132
Passed through Louisiana Housing Corporation:						
Low Income Home Energy Assistance Program	93.568	PY 2016 DHHS Allocation; PY 2016 DHHS 2nd Allocation, & PY 2016 3rd Allocation	9/30/17	24,515	-	24,515
Passed through State of LA Louisiana Workforce Commission:						
Community Services Block Grant	93.569	Subgrant#: 2016P0076	9/30/17	120,207	-	120,207
TOTAL U.S. DEPT. OF HEALTH AND HUMAN SERVICES				<u>163,854</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>163,854</u>
CORPORATION FOR NATIONAL AND COMMUNITY SERVICE						
Retired and Senior Volunteer Program	94.002	14SRWLA002	3/31/17	60,988	-	60,988
TOTAL CORPORATION FOR NATIONAL AND COMMUNITY SERVICE				<u>60,988</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>60,988</u>
U.S. DEPT. OF HOMELAND SECURITY/FEMA						
Passed through State of LA Governor's Office of Homeland Security and Emergency Preparedness:						
FEMA- Flood Mitigation Assistance Program	97.029	FMA-PJ-06-LA-2011-004	9/15/17	16,035	5,345	21,380
FEMA- Flood Mitigation Assistance Program	97.029	FMA-PJ-06-LA-2012-001	3/25/17	204,747	-	204,747
FEMA- Public Assistance Program - FEMA-DR-4277	97.036	MOU	--	37,933	4,215	42,148
FEMA-1603 - Hazard Mitigation Grant Program	97.039	HMG#1603-089-0012	8/29/17	50,436	98,761	149,197
FEMA-1786 - Hazard Mitigation Grant Program	97.039	HMG#1786-089-0002	11/1/16	93,870	175,138	269,008
FEMA-1792 - Hazard Mitigation Grant Program	97.039	HMG#1792-089-0001	4/3/18	96,478	-	96,478
FEMA-4080 - Hazard Mitigation Grant Program	97.039	HMG#4080-089-0001	4/3/18	380,855	334,124	714,979
Emergency Management Performance Grant	97.042	EMW-2016-EP-00003-S01	5/31/17	29,141	-	29,141
FEMA - Severe Repetitive Loss Program	97.110	SRL-PJ-LA-2012-002	6/16/19	641	-	641
TOTAL U.S. DEPT. OF HOMELAND SECURITY				<u>910,136</u>	<u>617,583</u>	<u>1,527,719</u>
TOTAL FEDERAL AWARDS				<u>\$ 4,208,925</u>	<u>\$ 1,152,861</u>	<u>\$ 5,361,786</u>

PARISH OF ST CHARLES
NOTES TO THE SCHEDULE OF EXPENDITURES
OF FEDERAL AWARDS
For the Year Ended December 31, 2016

Note 1. Summary of Significant Accounting Policies

The accompanying Schedule of Expenditures of Federal Awards has been prepared on the modified accrual basis of accounting. Federal expenditures consist of federal financial assistance and local expenditures consist of all local expenditures incurred in the operations of the program, which would include state and parish portions. The Parish does not have an Indirect Cost rate.

Note 2. Amount Received for Expenditures in a Prior Year

Revenue was received from the following grant programs for amounts expended in prior years:

	<u>CFDA #</u>	<u>Amount Received</u>	<u>2016 Federal Expenditures</u>	<u>PY Federal Expenditures</u>
USDOI - BOEM - GOMESA	15.435	\$ 3,817	\$ 817	\$ 3,000
USDHS - FEMA SGP FEMA-1603-DR-LA-0079	97.039	\$ 586,070	-	\$ 586,070
USDHS - FEMA HMGP#1603c-089-0012	97.039	\$ 201,782	\$ 50,436	\$ 151,346

A. SUMMARY OF AUDIT RESULTS

1. The independent auditors' report expresses an unmodified opinion on the financial statements of the Parish of St. Charles.
2. No control deficiencies were disclosed during the audit of the financial statements and are reported in the *Independent Auditors' Report on Internal Control over Financial Reporting and on Compliance and Other Matters Based on an Audit of Financial Statements Performed in Accordance with Government Auditing Standards*.
3. No material weaknesses were noted relating to the audit in the *Independent Auditors' Report on Internal Control over Financial Reporting and on Compliance and Other Matters Based on an Audit of Financial Statements Performed in Accordance with Government Auditing Standards*.
4. *The Independent Auditors' Report on Compliance for Each Major Program and on Internal Control Over Compliance Required by Uniform Guidance* dated June 28, 2016 states, in our opinion, the Parish complied, in all material respects, with the compliance requirements referred to above that could have a direct and material on the each of its major federal programs.
5. No control deficiencies were disclosed during the audit of the major federal award programs and are reported in *The Independent Auditors' Report on Compliance for Each Major Program and on Internal Control Over Compliance required by Uniform Guidance*.
6. No compliance findings were disclosed during the audit of the major federal award programs and is reported in *The Independent Auditors' Report on Compliance for Each Major Program and on Internal Control Over Compliance required by Uniform Guidance*.
7. A management letter was not issued for the year ended December 31, 2016.
8. The programs tested as major programs were:

	<u>CFDA No.</u>
Highway Planning and Construction Program	20.205
9. The threshold for distinguishing between type A and type B programs was \$750,000.
10. The Parish of St. Charles was determined to be a low-risk auditee.

B. FINDINGS RELATED TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS

2016-001 Failure to Amend Budget

<i>Criteria:</i>	Louisiana Revised Statue 39.1311 requires governments to amend their budgets when revenues are less than the budget and when expenditures exceed the budget by more than 5%.
<i>Condition:</i>	For the year ended December 31, 2016, the actual expenditures of the flood protection fund of \$11,910,242 exceeded the budgeted expenditures of \$10,983,411, resulting in an unfavorable variance that exceeded the 5% threshold.
<i>Cause:</i>	As a result of additional expenses occurring at the end of the year, the Parish did not appropriately amend the budget of the flood protection fund.
<i>Effect:</i>	The Parish is not in compliance with LA Revised Statue 39:1311 for the year ended December 31, 2016.
<i>Recommendation:</i>	The Parish should amend the budget to reflect actual totals.

C. FINDINGS AND QUESTIONED COSTS RELATED TO MAJOR FEDERAL AWARD PROGRAMS

None.



**St. Charles Parish Council
Schedule of Prior Year Findings**

SECTION I - FINDINGS RELATED TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS

None.

SECTION II - FINDINGS AND QUESTIONED COSTS RELATED TO MAJOR FEDERAL AWARD PROGRAMS

None.

SECTION III – MANAGEMENT LETTER

None.